

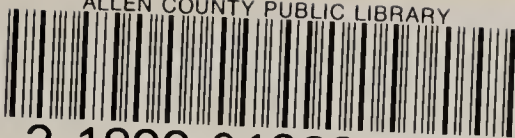
Gc
929.2
H27281n
1630744

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GC

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01283 3502



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

Deer Isle Pioneers
(including Stonington)
Maine

Caleb Haskell's War Diary

ANCESTRAL HISTORY

OF THE

PIONEERS OF DEER ISLE

AND THEIR DESCENDANTS

By

Benjamin Lake Noyes

*E7

H2712

Haskell
genealogy

1630744

••••• ANCESTRAL HISTORY •••••
OF THE
PIONEERS OF DEER ISLE
AND THEIR
DESCENDANTS.

By B. Lake Hoyes,

ARTICLE I:— HASKELLS; A RETROSPECTIVE PREAMBLE.

Should all things which have been relegated to the past be entirely forgotten and allowed to molder in the sepulchres of oblivion?

How many realize the importance of *that* which is being bestowed upon the present generation by the growing army of antiquarian minds who are daily delving in the dusty and cobwebbed pathways of life which lead to a better and nobler understanding of "Auld Colonial Times," the men and women who made and endured them, our fathers and forefathers, yea, even back to "Auld England" do our thoughts rapidly trend until our ancestral links are so perfectly united that the concatenation is a chain of loyalty and benevolence intermingled with affections and devotions, all based upon a consanguineous affiliation, one with another, in this great and harmonious band—an unbroken family record from its most incipient progenitor down to its latest offspring.

To-day a whole nation of American people is alive to this fact and the strenuous energies which our noted genealogists and historians, each with their organized society of workers, are putting forth are only of the present decade and attest to the sincerity of purpose and the value of the motive all have in view.

The history of a family is like the flowing of a river: there are many rivulets starting wide apart, which unite to swell the ever-deepening stream. Most of the fountain-heads of old American families are in England, especially so with the New England contingents with which I shall principally deal; and, in order to obtain a correct view as to the inception of the characteristic attributes of our colonial fathers, from whom parental traits are undoubtedly transmitted to their present descendants, we must cross the Atlantic and follow the rivulets to their sources. The tracing of the relationships of those qualities and talents with which one ancestor has seemed to have imbued into a later soul, thus showing their effect upon the

human race, is the philosophy of genealogy, and by studying the philosophy we are able to arrive at some conclusions as to their meanings and effect.

Furthermore, as you peruse these articles, the conviction, I trust, will come that, under the power of those things which are really the fruit of the vine planted by our old ancestral pioneers, our country is leading the human race in its march toward a state of society inexpressibly grand and glorious.

The most of us—would that it were all—like to look back on the past, to turn over the leaves of old records and imagine the persons that wrote them, to glance back to childhood's days and think of those who were with us then—some indulgent father, a sainted mother, long since passed to their eternal rest; friends whom we knew then but whose friendship ceased with childhood's days. These come to us as sweet thoughts as we sit musing in some quiet twilight hour, and sometimes even in our dreams we fancy seeing them. We read history, through whose pages flickering lights and shadows follow each other successively along as some man or nation rises and rules a brief span and then passes away; but over the whole, time throws a haze which softens all the points and mellows the colors and smooths all the rough places; so that we forget that those who lived in those days, in that past, had the same passions, the same joys and endured the same sorrows as we endure. We even forget that childhood had its bitter sorrow, as bitter at that time as any of maturer years. We read of great battles and glorious victories; we forget the homes thus made desolate, the hearts rent by pain, the widow's tears, the orphan's sigh. We see the brightness of the martyr's crown; we too often forget the pale, haggard face beneath, and the torture and agony that won that crown. Friendship's flowers bloomed as sweetly then as now; but oftentimes, as some kind hand would gather them, they found naught but thorns. The past is like one of our glorious sunsets. The rays come down to us, making a radiant pathway of golden light up to its very source, yet if we seek to tread that pathway, we shall find the same rough road; and if we were to continue long, night would overtake us, and we would only be too glad to rest. But a few hours more, and the eastern sky is tinged with light and the same sun breaks forth; another day and soon another past. Thus generations are begotten; they mature, then vanish away for others to follow. But, though in the silent tombs, they are not to be forgotten. They well played their parts on the stage of life; it is now our turn, and the ancestral scenes of our revered forefathers should be so perpetuated by their modern blood that the great family panorama of life shall know no ending.

A description of the scenes constituting this mammoth panorama is, in reality, the *Genealogy* of the family, and hence we present it as such to the readers of the "PRESS"—beginning with the pedigree of the HASKELLS.

Stonington, Maine, March 2nd, 1899.

..... ANCESTRAL HISTORY

OF THE



AND THEIR

DESCENDANTS.

By B. Lake Noyes,

ARTICLE II:—HASKELL:—Key to the understanding of
the Genealogical Method used in these Records.

To anyone at all familiar with genealogical writings and methods these explanatory notes are actually superfluous, but, without a shadow of doubt, by far the greater majority are by no means versed as to the matter of ascertaining relationships, lines of ancestry, etc., of one individual to another by the system herein adopted, without some elucidation as to the characters, figures and arrangement used in such writings—hence a little study of this article will perhaps be necessary to ensure a clear and ready comprehension of what is to follow henceforth.

The earliest emigrant to a pioneer family is considered as being the first generation (i. e. in American ancestry) and his name is always followed by the superior figure ¹—thus, Mark¹ Haskell. If he had brothers who came, they would be characterized likewise, as the generation is the same, but only of a different branch.

The children of the emigrant ancestor would, as being in the second generation, have their names followed by ² and their children in turn would be the third generation which would be characterized by ³—thus, Mark³ Haskell. Therefore a superior figure following a name is always indicative of the generation to which the party belongs.

A line of paternal ancestry is indicated thus; William⁷ Haskell, (Caleb,⁶ Mark,⁵ Mark,⁴ Ignatius,³ Mark,² William¹).

You will observe figures arranged in a vertical row to the extreme left, the numeration of which will consecutively increase in each issue as the genealogy progresses.

Inserted in the *centre* of the column will also be seen a second row, each figure of which is always placed just above the record or biography of a person and his family, thus:—

Mark—26—Haskell.

This central figure is always one that has been advanced from the

4

left hand column and by referring back to its position in that column you get the father of the individual who bears this number. Over the father's name in the centre will be found again another figure which refers you back still further in the left hand column to the grandfather, etc. until the complete ancestry of a person is thus obtained.

Whenever the name of a member in a family is preceded by a figure (which is in the left column) this individual's name is advanced or carried ahead just sufficiently to adapt the number to the central column, the same as is seen in heavy type above (Mark —26 — Haskell) where will be found his sketch and family with his further descendants.

The process is a very simple and ingenious one after you once grasp the idea and this will be forthcoming before you peruse the articles to a very great extent.

Thus you can pick out any individual and, in a few moments, go forward and find his descendants or review backwards and get his ancestry.

As all must realize, we are always dependant upon much knowledge transmitted verbally and purely from the memory of the donor, hence, coming thus, it is most certain that some errors must of necessity creep into the mass of records, but we assure you of our every effort being made to have this information as reliable as is possibly consistent with the undertaking. We stand ready to make any alterations in response to those whom we hope will not hesitate for a moment to correct us. Kindly send to us your family records, and much labor and the possibility of errors will thereby be reduced to the greatest minimum.

There is much more Haskell material in the possession of the author than what will be tendered through these columns as it would simply be the continuation of families off from the main stem of the Deer Isle branch and would not concern or interest our domestic families to an extent commensurate with the task of working it into the material to be contributed. We shall, however, deviate two or three generations from the main stem and then drop these subordinate lines and thus hurry into Deer Isle history as soon as practicable.

ARTICLE III:—HASKELL:—THE NAME.

The name Hascal, Hascall, Hascaul, Hascol, Hascole, Hascoli, Haskal, Haskall, Haskel, Haskil, Haskill, Haskol, Haskoll, Haskul, Haskull, Haschal, Haschall, Heskell, Heskil, Heskil and Heiskell, spelled also in various other ways, is more universally characterized by the form "Haskell." According to Arthur's "Etymological Dictionary of Family and Christian Names" it is purported to be of Welsh origin, from "hasg," signifying a place of rushes, or a sedgy place, and "hall" or "hayle," a moor, or marsh, leading us to infer the name to have its inception from some incident in connection with "a place of rushes in the marsh" or "the sedgyplace."

It is oftentimes asserted that many individuals become known and characterized by the location and quality of their habitation and it might be presumed that the Haskell progenitors lived in a "sedgy place on the moor" were it not that such places are most deleterious to health, and, judging from the host of instances of remarkable longevity which this family will be capable of exhibiting before they are entirely disposed of, you will feel warranted in saying they could not have jeopardized their lives in this manner—hence the hypothesis of "living on marshes, or morasses" needs something more tangible as an explanation. To support such an idea one would need to rely upon an entirely different source of facts than what the strong, robust and prolific members of the Haskell family would bear evidence to. The most distinguishing feature in connection with their avocation and mode of living, is their seemingly irresistible proclivity to "follow the sea"—being veritably a family of sea-rovers all the way through, especially so is this the case with the Deer Isle contingent.

"Asgall" in the Gaelic signifies a sheltered place, a retreat; and with the addition of the aspirated "H" might make the name. Its inception, therefore, is a matter of conjecture.

The Haskell Family in America.

Among the many adventurous Puritans who early settled in New England it would be difficult, indeed impossible, to find a family whose genealogical history would interest more persons than that of the Haskell family, and yet, it is a stated fact, that comparatively meagre attempts have only been made thus far to preserve and systematize any information relating thereto.

It is the aim of the author to only ferret out the different ramifications of the "Haskell Tree" in so far as it pertains to those who emigrated to Deer Isle, to share the hardy life and brave the vicissitudes of the few other adventurers who pioneered about our bold, rocky shores almost a century and a half ago.

The first settlers of the name in America appear to have been to use the common phrase, "The traditional three brothers" Roger, William and Mark Haskell, the patriarchal heads of the family in this country.

Little did these Haskell forefathers, who were living at Cape Ann, (Mass. Bay Colony) under the charter granted by the sovereign of their mother country, imagine that ere the lapse of two and one-half centuries this vast territory, under one government, divided into states and territories, would be covered with a net-work of iron bands and webs of telegraph and telephone wires; dotted with populous and flourishing cities and towns, the lakes and rivers teeming with a large and increasing commerce and its soil producing an immense agricultural and mineral wealth, all under a flag that, to-day flaunts with supreme majesty the world over.

To aid in thus perpetuating the memory of these ancestral brothers and the tracing of the acts and handiwork of their noble line of descendants whose portion was contributed toward the development of our growth from their humble abodes as settlers along our shores—the germs, as it were, from which has evolved, by constant accretions, our town of to-day,—is one of the leading objects of these articles.

Of the trio, Roger was the eldest and Mark the youngest, and they probably came to New England, together from Bristol, Eng., as early as 1637, near which time they are all found to have been among the early settlers of that part of Salem, which has since been incorporated into the town of Beverly, Mass.

Roger Haskell.

Roger¹ was born in England in 1613 and was a permanent resident of Salem. (part now Beverly) from 16²¹~~73~~ up to his death in 1667. He is the ancestor of those of this name now found in Beverly and adjacent country, yet his descendants are not by any means plentiful. He was a mariner and conducted a fishing business on Winter Island, in Salem Harbor, where he erected a fish-house and other conveniences for this purpose. He made a will in which is mentioned his brothers William and Mark, and in 1679 William was appointed guardian of one of his sons, Samuel. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Hardy. Some confusion has been encountered by the attempts of various authors in arranging his relationships. He had children of the following names (1) John² (2) William³ (3) Mark² (4) Elizabeth² (5) Samuel² and probably others.

William Haskell.

William¹, the second brother, was born in England in 1617 and in 1642 he was first known in Gloucester, Mass. (then Cape Ann,) where he resided, and died in 1693. His posterity, without doubt, exceed in numbers, those of any other of the pioneer settlers of Gloucester. A host of this name are to be found in that city and an ever increasing army of the same are scattered abroad over the continent.

From this prolific stock, emigrants have gone forth, who, whether they braved the dangers and hardships of pioneer life in the forests of Maine, or sought a kinder soil than their own more settled regions, or engaged in handiwork and trades in the marts of

7

business, have most favorably sustained the character for usefulness and respectability which the family has always borne in its more ancient seat.

He will receive further attention in our next article, as being the prime ancestor of those who cast their lot with the hardy race of pioneers who settled the shores of Deer Isle.

Mark Haskell

Mark¹, the youngest of the fraternal emigrants, was born in England shortly after the year 1617 and first settled in Salem (that part which is now Beverly) with his senior brother Roger, and is stated to have resettled in Plymouth where he left descendants. Definite information concerning him is lacking other than that he is mentioned in his brother's will as before stated.

It is asserted, however, by my friend, Mr. Perley Derby, the learned genealogist of Salem, Mass. that this Mark¹ settled in Beverly where he died 1688-9 with an estate of £370. and that he was undoubtedly the youngest of the three brothers; was a mariner who devoted his principal energies toward the development of fishing industries, and left descendants who settled in Marblehead, Mass., and intermingled with the White and Coomb families.

William —I— Haskell.

William¹ Haskell, the emigrant whom we gave brief notice of in our last article, was, as before stated, born in England in 1617 and adventured to New England about 1637 with his brothers, Roger¹ and Mark¹ with whom he at first settled in that part of Salem which has since become Beverly, then known as Cape Ann Side. He then removed to Gloucester, Mass. and was the first of this name in that town, where he became a permanent resident and died Aug. 20, 1693 leaving an estate valued at £548. 12s.

From what official sources I have been able to get access to, I find that the year 1643 is his first one spent in Gloucester and in 1645 mention is made of his land at Planter's Neck where he doubtless resided for several years subsequent to the latter date, but the information derived from the recorded births of his children affords grounds for the conjecture that he was not a permanent resident from that time.

If, however, he left town for a season he had returned in 1656 and settled on the westerly slope of Annisquam river where he possessed several lots of land, among which was one of ten acres with a house and barn thereon purchased of Richard Window, situated on the westerly side of Walker's creek. His two sons also procured land and settled on both sides of this creek which is still occupied by descendants from this stock.

William, like his successors to date, was a mariner, and was engaged in the fishing industry.

He was known as Captain and Lieutenant. The number and character of the public offices to which he was chosen afford sufficient proof that he was a prominent and useful citizen. He was selectman several years, and a representative to the general court six times in the course of twenty years. In 1661 he was appointed by the general court as lieutenant of the "trayned band" of which he was afterwards captain.

It is stated that in 1688 "some feeble but magnanimous efforts of expiring freedom" were manifested by the refusal of several towns to assess the taxes which the governor, Sir Edmund Andros, and Council of New England had levied upon them. Gloucester was one of these towns and seven of its citizens, one of whom was "William Haskell, Sen.," were fined at the Superior Court of Salem for the non-compliance of the town with a warrant for the assessment of those "odious taxes" in 1688. Five of these, including Wm. Haskell, Sen., were selectmen and they were fined forty shillings with £3. 1s. added for fees. Another was the constable of Gloucester.

In 1661 he was one of the petitioners to the King praying for the crown's interposition to prevent the disturbance of titles to real estate at Gloucester by Robert Mason, of New Hampshire fame, who had made claims thereto.

"With the advice and assistance of Lieutenant William Haskell," Grace Dutch was appointed administrator of her husband's estate, at the General Court in 1685.

Mr. Haskell was also one of the first of two of whom we have any knowledge who were deacons of the first church at Gloucester.

William¹ married Nov. 16, 1643, Mary Tybbot, a daughter of Walter Tybbot, (Tibbetts is, without doubt, synonymous) who died four days before her husband.

The children of William and Mary who were all born in Gloucester, so far as is known, are the following:—

2 i. William² Haskell, born Aug. 26, 1644, called Junior. You will observe the figure 2 in the left hand column preceding his name. This, as has been explained in a previous article, shows his record to have been advanced to No. 2, in the central column of figures, where his descendants are continued, as being the most probable ancestors of the Deer Isle branch of Haskells.

ii. Joseph² Haskell, born in Gloucester, June 2, 1646, where he resided until his death Nov. 12, 1727 at the age of 80 years. He was a deacon of the first; and upon its formation was chosen deacon of the second church in Gloucester. He was also a selectman for several years.

He married, Dec. 2, 1674, Mary Graves of Andover, Mass., who died April 8, 1733, aged 81 years, and by whom he had the following:

- (1) Mary Haskell, born in Gloucester, April 20, 1676. She married——— Lord.
- (2) Walter Haskell, born Nov. 18, 1677, and died Nov. 29, 1677.
- (3) Elizabeth Haskell, born Oct. 21, 1679 and died Oct. 8, 1700.
- (4) Joseph Haskell, born in Gloucester, Nov. 27, 1681, where he resided until his death in Dec. 13, 1768 at the age of 87 years. He married Jan. 12, 1705, Sarah Davis, probably daughter of Jacob Davis, who died March 25, 1725, aged 40 years. They had 5 sons and 7 daughters, viz:—(a) Elizabeth, (b) Sarah, (c) Mercy, (d) Jonathan, (e) Susannah, (f) Dorcas, (g) David, (h) Isaac, (i) Aaron, (j) Ruth, (k) Joseph and (l) Sarah.
- (5) Hannah Haskell, born Oct. 20, 1682; married a Davis, probably Aaron.
- (6) Dorcas Haskell, born March 7, 1685, and married Eleazer Hubbard, of Salisbury, Mass., Dec. 16, 1712.
- (7) Daniel Haskell, born in Gloucester, Dec. 1688, where he resided, and died Dec. 4 or 14, 1768. He married Dec. 31, 1716, his cousin, Sarah Haskell, daughter of Wm. Haskell. (See -2- in central column.) Sarah died July 10, 1773, aged 80 years, and had, by Daniel, 8 sons and 3 daughters, viz: (a) Daniel, (b) Daniel 2nd., (c) Mary, (d) Aaron, (e) Caleb, (f) Daniel 3d., (g) Nehemiah, (h) Judith, (i) Sarah, (j) Joel, and (k) Moses.
- (8) Ebenezer Haskell, born Feb. 22, 1690. He had 6 sons and 2 daughters by his wife Elizabeth, viz: (a) Ezra, (b) Ebenezer, (c) Elizabeth, (d) Enoch, (e) Phineas or Zechariah, (f) Elijah, (g) Stephen and (h) Sarah.
This Ebenezer Haskell is a "bone of contention," with several of those versed in the Haskell pedigree, as to his places of residence and death and whether he is placed here correctly or not.
- (9) Dorothy Haskell, born Nov. 15, 1694; married Joseph Goodhue of Ipswich, May 9, 1724.
- (10) Naomi Haskell, born Dec. 26, 1696; married Isaac Frye, Oct. 13, 1725.

iii. Benjamin² Haskell, born in Gloucester, 1648, where he resided and died in 1740 at the age of 92 years. His will was proved May 25, 1741. He was a housewright by trade, was a representative to the general court in 1706 and in 1707, and was a deacon of the first and second churches in that town for many years.

He married Nov. 21, 1677 Mary Riggs, daughter of Thomas Riggs, who died Jan. 29, 1698, aged 37 years, and by whom he had the following children:—

- (1) Elinor Haskell, born in Gloucester, Aug. 26, 1678. She married Daniel Ring and died June 10, 1713.
- (2) Hannah Haskell, born in Gloucester, Dec. 7, 1679 and died Dec. 8, 1679.
- (3) Patience Haskell, born in Gloucester, June 1, 1681 and married John Roberts March 17, 1703.
- (4) Benjamin Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mar. 13, 1683, where he resided and died Feb. 9, 1762, aged 79 years, leaving no male issue who survived.
He married (1st) in 1708, Elizabeth Allen, who died Sept. 3, 1724, and (2nd) Aug. 24, 1725, Elizabeth Bennet, who died Dec. 23, 1744. His children were viz:—
(a) Deliverance, (b) Experience, (c) Prudence, (d) Elinor, (e) Benjamin (f—g) Mary and Thankful, twins, (h) Patience and (i) Elizabeth.
- (5) John Haskell, born in Gloucester, April 1, 1685 and died unmarried.
- (6) Sarah Haskell, born in Gloucester, in 1686 and married Peter (?) Pride.

(7) Josiah Haskell, born in Gloucester, Sept. 25, 1687, where he resided and is supposed to have settled in the harbor parish about 1738, where he died prior to 1792, his son Josiah having been appointed administrator of his estate in that year.

He married Dec. 7, 1715, Mary Collins, by whom he had 4 sons and 2 daughters, viz; (a) John, (b) Joshua, (c) Eunice, (d) Sarah, (e) Josiah, and (f) Adoniran.

(8) Thomas Haskell, born in Gloucester, Jan. 1, 1690, where he resided until his removal to Falmouth, Me., (now Portland), and died in the latter place Feb. 10, 1785, aged 95 years. When he emigrated to Falmouth in 1726 it was just being resettled after its almost complete annihilation by the Indians. He had 10 children, 79 grandchildren and 58 great-grandchildren, and left a numerous posterity who have been most prolific toward the multiplication of most of the families of this name in Maine. The Portland City Directory will attest to this fact, when one reviews the long list of Haskells found therein.

He married (1st) Hannah Freez of Newbury, Mass., in 1717. She died Feb. 10, 1718, aged 25 years, and he married (2nd) Mary Parsons, Nov. 26, 1719. His children were viz: [a] Thomas, [b] Hannah, [c] Mary, [d] Solomon, and [e] Benjamin, all born in Gloucester, Mass., and [f--g] William and Sarah, twins, [h] Sarah 2d [i] John and [j] Annie, all born in Falmouth.

(9) William Haskell, born in Gloucester, April 6, 1695, where he always resided and died July 21, 1778, in his 84th year.

He married Jerusha Bennett, Jan. 1, 1720 by whom he had viz: [a] Benjamin, [b] Keturah, [c] Abimelech, [d] Jerusha, [e] Sarah, [f] Lucy and [g] Judith.

iv. John² Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., 1649, where he resided and died Feb. 2, 1718 at the age of 69 years. He was, in all probability, the John Haskell who served in the Indian War of 1675, with the sixteen men from Gloucester, being nearly one-fourth of all its male citizens capable of bearing arms. This large levy shows the exigency of the occasion.

A lot of land was granted him Dec. 16, 1679, situated at Kettle Cove, for his services in this war. In 1683 he was a deputy to the general court.

He married in May or Nov. 20, 1685; Mary Baker, who died Nov. 24 1723, aged 58 years, and by whom he had children as follows:—

(1) John Haskell, born in Gloucester, Apr. 3, 1686 and died Apr. 21, 1686.

(2) Edith Haskell, born in Gloucester May 22, 1687 and died unmarried 1730.

(3) Mary Haskell, born in Gloucester, Aug. 24, 1688 and died unmarried.

(4) Sarah Haskell, } twins (born Dec. 21, 1690.

(5) Hannah Haskell, } (both died young.

(6) Ruth Haskell, born Dec. 28, 1693; married John Clark Nov. 17, 1718 and removed to Windham, Conn., where she died in 1775 at the age of 83 years.

(7) John Haskell, born in Gloucester, Oct. 8, 1695 and died Sept. 30, 1771, sine prole, though it has been stated he probably married Grace Cummings, May 13, 1733.

NOTE:—It will therefore be seen that the Haskell name, through this branch (John² Haskell,) was never perpetuated.

v. Ruth² Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1654 and married Nehemiah Grover, of Beverly, Mass. Dec. 2, 1673-4.

3 vi. Mark² Haskell, born in Gloucester, Apr. 8, 1658. The figure 3 in the left hand column here indicates again another advancement and this Mark² will be found continued under 3 in the central column. He is the progenitor of the two pioneer brothers, Caleb⁶ and Nathan⁶ Haskell who came to Deer Isle in the 18th century.

A few have credited him with being the ancestor of our Deer Isle pioneer, Mark Haskell, but there is no plausible confirmation of this being the fact as I shall try and give evidential data to show.

vii. Sarah² Haskell, born in Gloucester, June 28, 1660, and married Feb. 5, 1684, Edward Haraden of that town. It is claim by one that she married Richard Woodberry, of Beverly, Mass., Dec. 16, 1679 but the former record is confirmed by the probate papers of her father's estate as being probably correct.

viii Elinor² Haskell, born in Gloucester, May 28, 1663, and married Jacob Grigs, of Beverly, Mass., Nov. 12, 1692.

ix. Mary² Haskell, born in Gloucester, and married ——— Dodge.

William —2— Haskell.

William² Haskell, [William¹] whom we advanced from No. 2 in the left hand column was born in Gloucester Aug. 26, 1644, and designated Junior. He always resided in Gloucester where he died June 5, 1708, aged 64 years, leaving an estate valued at £666, consisting of land, buildings and farm stock. He owned an extensive grist and saw mill which fell, in the division of his estate, to his son William³. The mill was probably situated in what is now the town of Rockport, Mass. He is the Deer Isle ancestor of one of our branches.

He married, July 3, 1667, Mary Walker, daughter of William and Mary Brown, who took the name of her step-father, Henry Walker, and who died Nov. 12, 1715, aged 66 years. Their children, all of whom, so far as is known, were born in Gloucester, were viz:—

- i. Mary³ Haskell, born Apr. 29, 1668 and married (1st) Jacob Davis, Sept. 14, 1687, and (2nd) Ezekiel Woodward, April 15, 1719.
- 4 ii. William³ Haskell, born Nov. 6, 1670, and known as "Busigo Haskell." He resided in Gloucester, Mass., where he died Jan. 17, 1731, leaving an estate of £2,565, of which vessels, warehouse, salt and a negro man formed a part. He, as being the ancestor of "Pioneer Mark" of Deer Isle, is advanced to No. 4 in the central column where his descendants will be continued.
- iii. Joseph³ Haskell, born Apr. 20, 1673; resided in Gloucester, Mass., and died there April 11, 1718, aged 45 years. He was a cooper and married Mar. 19, 1696, Rachel Elwell by whom he had 6 sons and 2 daughters, viz:—
 - (1) Rachel Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (2) Joseph Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (3) Abraham Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (4) Hannah Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (5) Moses Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (6) Stephen Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (7) Andrew Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
 - (8) Jeremiah Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- iv. Abigail³ Haskell, born Mar. 2, 1675. She married (1st) Nathaniel Parsons, Dec. 27, 1697 and (2nd) Isaac Eveleth, Dec. 20, 1722.
- v. Henry³ Haskell, born April 2, 1678 and died in Harvard, Mass., to which place he removed from Gloucester in 1735. He married Ruth [York (?)] Jan. 13, 1703, by whom he had 2 sons and 5 daughters viz:—
 - (1) Ruth Haskell,
 - (2) Mary Haskell,
 - (3) Henry Haskell,
 - (4) Ruth Haskell, again.
 - (5) Sarah Haskell,
 - (6) Samuel Haskell,
 - (7) Lydia Haskell.
- vi. Andrew³ Haskell, born July 27, 1680 and died Aug. 14, 1680.
- vii. Lydia³ Haskell, born Sept. 4, 1681 and probably married Ebenezer Parsons, Feb. 3, 1704, and became the mother of Moses Parsons, the minister of Byfield, Mass., whose son Theophilus was the learned lawyer and chief Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts from 1806 to his death in 1813.
- viii. Sarah³ Haskell, born Feb. 26, 1684 and died Feb. 20, 1691.

ix. Elizabeth² Haskell, born Apr. 5, 1686, and married (1st) Thomas Sargent Sept. 27, 1710 and (2nd) James Godfrey, June 4, 174—

x. Hannah² Haskell, born Oct. 30, 1688, and died Feb. 15, 1691.

xi. Jacob² Haskell, born Jan. 15, 1691. Resided in Gloucester, Mass., where he died Aug. 6, 1756. He married Dec. 31, 1716 Abigail Marcy, who died Apr. 10, 1778, aged 83 years, and by whom he had 6 sons and 2 daughters, viz:—

- (1) Jacob Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- (2) Abner Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- (3) Abigail Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- (4) Alexander Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- (5) Israel Haskell,) twins
- (6) Amos Haskell,)
- (7) Esther Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.
- (8) Zebulon Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass.

xii. Sarah² Haskell, born Sept. 11, 1692 and married her cousin, Daniel Haskell, son of Joseph [—1—, ii, (7)], Dec. 31, 1716 and died July 10, 1773.

Mark —3— Haskell.

Mark² Haskell, [William¹] who was advanced from 2 in the left hand column, was born in Gloucester, Mass. Apr. 3, 1658, where he resided and died Sept. 8, 1691, aged 33 years. He married Dec. 16, 1685, Elizabeth Giddings, supposed to have been the daughter of Lieutenant John Giddings of Ipswich, Mass. His widow Elizabeth married (2nd) John Dennison of Ipswich. The probate records of Essex County, Mass. at Salem, show that Mark³ and William³ Haskell, children of Mark², received Jan. 16, 1725, of their "honoured father-in-law Mr. John Dennison, and their honoured mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Dennison, alias Haskell, both of Ipswich," certain money due from the estate of their grandfather, William Haskell.

The children of Mark² and Elizabeth Haskell, all of whom are probably of Gloucester birth, were viz:—

- i. George² Haskell, born Oct. 18, 1686 and died Nov. 10, 1686.
- 5 ii. Mark³ Haskell, born Sept. 16, 1687, who is advanced to central column 5.
- 6 iii. William³ Haskell, born Jan. 1, 1689-90, and resided in Gloucester, Mass., where he died Dec. 10, 1766, aged 77 years. He is the ancestor of the pioneer brothers of Deer Isle Caleb⁶ and Nathan⁶ Haskell and as such is advanced to central column 6.

William —4— Haskell.

William³ Haskell, [William², William¹] was born Nov. 6, 1670, in Gloucester, and known as "Ensign Haskell." He resided in his native town where he died Jan. 17, 1731, leaving an estate of £2,565, of which vessels, warehouse, salt and a negro man formed a part. He settled on or near the ancestral property, which being favorably situated for maritime pursuits, he engaged in both fishing and agricultural employments. He was one of those who, in the first quarter of the 18th century, engaged in a vigorous prosecution of the fishing business, but he appears to have been the only one who conducted this method of gaining a livelihood in the section where he lived, and the settlement of his estate shows that he pursued it with success. He was usually called "Ensign Haskell" from the office he held in a military company, and he was deacon of the second church for a few years prior to his death; also a selectman at different times. He was the father of the old sire "Pioneer Mark⁴" and grandfather of Capt. Mark⁵ and Deacon Francis⁵ Haskell who all emigrated to Deer Isle.

William³ married Sept. 8, 1692, Abigail Davis, probably daughter of Capt. James Davis, who died Dec. 30, 1730, aged 58 years, and by whom he had 4 sons and 4 daughters, all doubtless born in Gloucester, viz:—

- i. William⁴ Haskell, born ——— 1693, and resided in Gloucester, Mass., where he died ——— 1752. He married twice and had 5 sons and 6 daughters.
- 7 ii. Mark⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Aug. 10, 1695, where he resided for a time until his emigration to Deer Isle. He is advanced to 7 in the central column.
- iii. Elizabeth⁴ Haskell, born Nov. 29, 1696 and married John Parsons June 6, 1716.
- iv. Abigail⁴ Haskell, born Aug. 16, 1699 and married John Tyler, Feb. 22, 1722.
- v. Jemima⁴ Haskell, born Dec. 1, 1704 and married (1st) Joseph Davis Sept. 21, 1732 and (2nd) Lieutenant Thomas Allen in 1758.
- vi. Jedediah⁴ Haskell, born July 31, 1708 and died Aug. 17, 1708.
- vii. Keziah⁴ Haskell, born Feb. 28, 1711 and married Samuel Herrick, Jan. 3, 1731.
- viii. James⁴ Haskell, born Sept. 24, 1712 and married Anna Goodhue in 1739 and was dismissed from the church in Gloucester to the church in Harvard Mass., in 1756.

Mark --5-- Haskell.

Mark³ Haskell, [Mark² William¹] from left column 5, was born Sept. 16, 1687 in Gloucester, Mass., and in 1710 he married Martha Tuthill, of Ipswich, Mass., where he resided in 1729, and where he probably died in 1775 or 6. His children were, viz:—

- i. Elizabeth⁴ Haskell, born Dec. 23, 1710.
- ii. Martha⁴ Haskell, born Feb. 18, 1712.
- iii. Mark⁴ Haskell, born Aug. 19, 1713 and resided in Gloucester, Mass. Some, with considerable effort to establish their belief, affirm that this is the Capt. Mark Haskell who first emigrated to Deer Isle with his father Mark³ above and that the brother Deacon Francis Haskell who came with them was of this stock. It is a very peculiar coincidence, however, that seems in any way to render this probable, which is the fact that this Mark⁴ had children, as you will observe below, whose names correspond, so far as they go, exactly with those of the Captain Mark³ who did come here with his brother and father and whom I shall take up later, and I think with sufficient evidence to convince one of the futility of trying to base any reliable conclusions upon the former assertion, above. This data regarding Mark⁴ has been traced along and incorporated into this material, just to bring these families into comparison and show to those who may peruse these records later, that we have not intentionally overlooked this matter in a way to evade the responsibility of differentiating between these families, so similar in almost every respect.

We also trust this will settle all possibilities of a confliction arising between the records of these families in the future.

The children of Mark⁴ were viz:

- (1) Mark Haskell, born in 1744; was deacon in the church at Ipswich, Mass., where he died Mar. 15, 1828.
- (2) Solomon Haskell
- (3) Edward Haskell.
- (4) Joshua Haskell.
- (5) Ignatius Haskell. These last four sons are the ones which have been erroneously stated to be those of the Capt. Mark who emigrated to Deer Isle, and which, as we have said, will be taken up later in their proper order.
- iv. Lucy⁴ Haskell, born May 21, 1715.

14
iv. Lucy⁴ Haskell, born May 21, 1715.

This Lucy Haskell has been the means of much confusion in the family history. On the Gloucester, Mass., church register is a Lucy Haskell, baptized June 5, 1727. It is claimed by some that she belongs here and is the Lucy above, while others declare her to be the daughter of Mark⁴ Haskell, the Deer Isle pioneer, whom we shall give further on. Lucy is entered on the records as daughter of "Mark" while the other eight children as given herewith are credited to "Mark Senior" who was born 1687. It is the opinion of the author that there were two Lucys, the one born 1715 being as above placed and the one baptized in 1727 being the daughter of our pioneer Mark⁵ who was born 1695, which the reader is referred to. I have not deemed it worthy of the task necessary to investigate this entry to an extent sufficient for definite information regarding her position and so present the matter just as it stands in the minds of several who have considered her.

v. Priscilla⁴ Haskell, born Oct. 8, 1718.

vi. Jane⁴ Haskell, born May 31, 1723 and died June 9, 1723.

vii. Jane⁴ Haskell, again, born May 31, 1723 and died June 9, 1723.

viii. Jemima⁴ Haskell, born Sept. 27, 1724 and died Oct. 15, 1724.

ix. George⁴ Haskell, born Aug. 3, 1726 and died Aug. 15, 1726.

William — 6 — Haskell.

William³ Haskell [Mark², William¹] who is advanced from 6 left hand column, was born in Gloucester, Mass. Jan. 1, 1689-90 and resided there until his death Dec. 10, 1766 at the age of 77 years. He was a selectman of the town, a deacon of the second church for many years, and in 1736 a representative to the general court. He was an eminently pious man. His last broken accents were heard to express his lamentations and supplication for the church of Christ. He is the great grandfather of Nathan, Esq.⁶ and Deacon Caleb⁶ Haskell, the pioneer brothers of Deer Isle.

He married Jemima Hubbard, who died in 1762 at the age of 77 years, and by whom he had the following children viz:

i. Jemima⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 2, 1713 and died Mar. 2, 1735.

ii. Job⁴ Haskell born in Gloucester, Mass. April 27, 1716 and died in July 1806 at the age of 90 years. He settled in Hampton, N. H., in May 1738, residing at Hampton Falls, but is said to have died in New Gloucester, Maine. In November, 1765, he signed the petition for a Presbyterian church, and for removal of the same in July, 1767, upon which the town of Hampton, N. H., was divided into two parishes. He also signed a petition praying that a township be set off to the petitioners. In 1778 he signed a petition as of Seabrook, N. H., to relieve the town from making up the deficiency in the number of men ordered for the Continental army, or that the Quakers be compelled to procure their proportionate part, having procured only nine out of fifteen men called for.

He married Jan. 26, 1737-8, Marcy Leavitt, probably of Hampton Falls, N. H., and afterwards went to New Gloucester, Me. His children, born in Hampton Falls, N. H., were viz:—

(1) Thomas Haskell, born Jan. 2, 1739.

(2) Nathaniel Haskell, born Feb. 14, 1742.

(3) Job Haskell, born Nov. 22, 1744. He was a noted Revolutionary officer, and married Isabel Winship by whom he had six children.

(4) Jemima Haskell, born June 23, 1749 and married Richard Tobey,

(5) William Haskell, born July 30, 1755. When a young man he emigrated to and settled in Livermore, Me., and had thirteen children who left a large army of descendants.

iii. Comfort¹ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., May 28, 1717. She married Parker Sawyer, Nov. 10, 1742 and died Sept. 5, 1809, aged 92 years.

8 iv. Nathaniel⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. Jan. 16, 1719. He is the grandfather of Nathan, Esq.,⁵ and Deacon Caleb⁶ Haskell, the pioneer brothers of Deer Isle, and as such is advanced to central column -8-

v. Hubbard⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., May 3, 1720 where he resided and where he died Apr. 9, 1811, at the age of 90 years. He was a sailmaker by trade and was also engaged in commerce. In accordance with his pious education and parentage he was a religious man and creditably sustained, for thirty years, the office of deacon of the first church in Gloucester.

He married Anna Millett, Nov. 17, 1740, who survived him but six months after a conjugal union of more than 70 years, having reached the age of 93 years. His children by this union were, viz:—

- (1) Hubbard Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. in 1741 and died in infancy.
- (2) Jemima Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1743.
- (3) Hubbard Haskell, again, born in Gloucester, Mass. in 1745. He settled in Newburyport, Mass., where he died Sept. 1831 leaving 8 sons and 11 daughters.
- (4) Anna Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1748.
- (5) Nathan Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1749 and died an infant.
- (6) Nathan Haskell, again, born in Gloucester in 1750 and settled early in New Gloucester Me., where he died in 1838, leaving 7 sons and 2 daughters.
- (7) Hannah Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1752 and died young.
- (8) Sarah Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1754.
- (9) William Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1761 where he lived and died Oct. 13, 1843 aged 83 years. He had one son, John W. Haskell.
- (10) Hannah Haskell, born in Gloucester.

vi. Elizabeth⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Nov. 8, 1723, where she died Dec. 8, 1723.

vii. William⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. Jan. 17, 1726, where he resided and where he died Apr. 27, 1806. He married Elizabeth Haskell by whom he had the following children, viz:—

- (1) Benjamin Haskell.
- (2) Jemima Haskell.
- (3) Moses Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1767 and had 6 sons and 5 daughters.
- (4) Elizabeth Haskell.
- (5) Elias Haskell, who resided in Gloucester, Mass., and had 6 sons and 6 daughters.

viii. George⁴ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Feb. 10, 1729 and where he died Feb. 19, 1729.

Mark —7— Haskell.

Mark⁴ Haskell [William,³ William,² William¹] who is advanced from 7 in the left hand column, was born in Gloucester, Mass., Aug. 10, 1695, and resided in his native town for a number of years when he moved to Attleboro, Mass. He and his wife Jemima were dismissed from the second church in Gloucester, Mass., to the church in Attleboro, Mass. Just how long he resided in this latter town I am not certain, but good authority has stated that he was probably the Capt. Mark Haskell who died there at the age of 80 years. Another authority states that she is of the *opinion* that Capt. Mark and his wife were interred in the old burial yard at Gloucester, Mass., but that there are no stones which mark their resting place there. He was the first Haskell to ever settle on Deer Isle and he took up a lot of land at Northwest Harbor situated between that of the pioneer Levi Carman's on the northwest and that of his son Francis Haskell on the southeast. It was about 1768 when Capt. Mark, Sr.

16
at an advanced age of life and accompanied by some of his family, left what was then known as Sandy Bay in the town of Rockport, Mass., and sailed for Deer Isle, here to begin life anew, and to cast his lot among the few other adventurers who had settled prior to him.

After residing here several years, he expressed a great desire to once more visit the scenes of his youth and to see the friends and relatives whom he had left behind, fearing that in his old age he would not enjoy this privilege many years longer. Coincidentally, his grandson, Ignatius Haskell, Esq., had a vessel undergoing preparations for a trip to Newburyport and Mark^d concluded he would go on her. Accordingly he arranged his business affairs before embarking, and stipulated with his grandson, Ignatius, that for his future support, he should convey to the latter his title and right as a settler to the property he owned at Northwest Harbor. The vessel soon sailed with Mark as a passenger, but it proved to be his last voyage as he was taken sick in Massachusetts about two weeks after his departure and died there. It is the impression of the eldest descendants here that he died in Newburyport, but this being purely conjectural, we are allowed ample latitude for assuming that, in all probability, he was the Capt. Mark Haskell who, as stated above, died at Attleboro in 1775, as this was one of the principal haunts of his earlier life, and being expressly on a visit to old-time friends and relatives, it would be the most natural sequence of his trip that he should be there in just about two weeks from the time of his sailing from Deer Isle. As a consequence, the right of his estate, by virtue of his own and some of his sons' occupancy, became, upon a division of the land and the terms of the prior stipulation, the property of his grandson, Ignatius, who continued to own it up to the time of his decease. The lot contained 250 acres, running about two miles, in a northeast direction from the Northwest Harbor, and a part of it has, for many years, been known as the "Rye Field" lot.

In 1723 a schooner belonging to Gloucester, commanded by Capt. Mark Haskell, was boarded by the pirate John Phillips who was informed that a man whom he wanted by the name of Tillume (?) was one of Haskell's crew. The history of Gloucester says no record was preserved as to the pirate's treatment of Haskell and his crew but an account of the affair, on the part of Tillume or Tilton (?) who was taken, can be found in the 11th volume of the New Eng. Hist. Register. By this it appears he was grandson of Abraham and Deliverence Tilton, of Ipswich, whom I have presumed to be the grandparents of Mark's^d wife Jemima, and his mother would not allow him to "go to sea" until he was nearly twenty-one years of age, and then only on condition that he should ship in the "Dolphin" a sloop commanded by Capt. Mark Haskell of Cape Ann, then in port fitting for a fishing voyage. They were off St. Pierre when boarded.

Mark¹ married Jemima Tilton of Ipswich, Mass., where their marriage intention was published Dec. 3, 1720. It was this Jemima who introduced the name of "Francis" into the Haskell family, and a rare one it was in Gloucester at that time, though common in Ipswich where she came from. As before stated Jemima was probably a granddaughter of Abraham and Deliverance Tilton of Ipswich, Mass., and is doubtless a sister to, or cousin of, the Lieutenant Jacob and his brother Daniel Tilton who were made famous by their daring exploit in the summer of 1722 with six Pagan Indians on their schooner which was anchored near Fox Islands (Vinal-haven). A narrative or poem in a most unique style and giving a full account of the affair can be found on page 272, vol. ii. of the N. E. G. H. Register.

The children of Mark¹ and Jemima Haskell were, viz:—

- 9 i. Francis⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., 1722. He came to Deer Isle and his record is advanced to central column -9-
- 10 ii. Mark⁵ Haskell, Jr. born in Gloucester, Mass., 1723. He also came to Deer Isle with his senior brother and is advanced to central column -10-
- iii. Mary⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester in 1725 and died in 1728.
- iv. Lucy⁵ Haskell, baptized June 5, 1727 as per record in the Gloucester Church Register. The reader is referred to MARK —5— HASKELL, whose daughter Lucy has been confused with this individual, and observe the explanation given regarding both.
- v. Solomon⁵ Haskell } twins.
- vi. Mary⁵ Haskell }
They were born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1729 and Solomon died in the same year.
- vii. Anne⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. in 1732.
- viii. Solomon⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. in 1734.

NOTE:—There may have been other children born in Attleboro, Mass.

Nathaniel —8— Haskell

Nathaniel¹ Haskell, [William³ Mark² William¹] born in Gloucester, Mass., Jan. 16, 1719 where he resided and where he died July 31, 1808. He was deacon of the second church for about fifty years and from papers found among his effects it is evident that he was a thoughtful and prayerful Christian, and that his mind was much exercised over the subtle doctrinal points in theology which were deemed of so much importance a century ago. His grandsons Nathan⁶ and Caleb⁶ Haskell, were the Deer Isle pioneers.

He married Hannah White, daughter of Rev. John White, Nov. 10, 1740, by whom he had the following named children:—

- i. Nathaniel⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1743, where he resided and where he died Jan. 7, 1827 at the age of 84 years. He married and had the following children who were all presumed to have been born in Gloucester:

(1) Nathaniel Haskell, born 1761.

(2) Sarah Haskell, born 1769.

(3) Solomon Haskell, born 1783. He married and had three children, viz:

[a] Llewellyn S. Haskell, born in 1815, who married and had 6 sons and 4 daughters.

[b] Sewell B. Haskell.

[c] Adela H. Haskell, who married a Chadborn.

(4) John Haskell, who married and had [a] Lucy, [b] Sarah, [c] Charles, [d] Sewell B.

[e] Nathaniel Haskell.

- ii. John⁵ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1744, who is the father of Caleb⁶ and Nathan⁶ Haskell⁶, the Deer Isle emigrants.

- 15
- iii. Elias⁵ Haskell, born in 1747.
 - iv. Hannah⁵ Haskell, born in 1749.
 - v. Judith⁵ Haskell, born in 1752.
 - vi. William⁵ Haskell, born in 1753.
 - vii. Mary⁵ Haskell, born in 1755
 - viii. } twins⁵, born in 1760.
 - ix. }
 - x. Jemima⁵ Haskell.
 - xi. Lucy⁵ Haskell.

Francis — 9 — Haskell.

Francis⁵ Haskell [Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William² William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1722. He came to Deer Isle soon after his father, in 1770, from Newburyport, Mass., and settled upon a lot adjoining his father's on the southeast. The ancient records of Gloucester are very imperfect and incorrect and the copyist also made many mistakes, as there are but four or five births of Francis Haskell's children recorded thereon. The church register, however, quite well supplies the missing material as the twins and several other members of the family are to be found therein.

The younger children of Francis were probably born in Newburyport, Mass., and Deer Isle to which places his residence was consecutively made. It is certain that but *few*, if any, of his children were born here. When the church was organized at North west Harbor, in 1773, he was chosen one of the deacons and was ever afterwards designated "Deacon Francis." The time of his death is an uncertainty but it was prior to the survey of Deer Isle, when he assigned his lot of about 200 acres to his two sons, Jonathan and Tristram Haskell, who resided on the same during their lives, and which is now owned by the descendants of the recently deceased Town Clerk, Austin Haskell.

Deacon Francis⁵ married Oct. 6, 1745, Elizabeth Wheeler, of Ipswich, Mass., daughter of Abijah Wheeler by his wife, Elizabeth Andrews, and their large family of children consisted of viz:—

- i. Francis⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1747 where he died less than 5 years old.
- 12 ii. Elizabeth⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Oct. 16, 1748 and married the Deer Isle pioneer Peter Hardy. She is advanced to -12-.
- iii. Jemima⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Oct. 11, 1750 and probably married Captain Jonathan Dennison, Jan. 10, 1768, who was wrecked at Scituate, Mass., Dec. 28, 1774.
- iv. Francis⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Feb. 28, 1752. He came to Deer Isle with his father but removed to South Thomaston, Me., and lived on what is known as Ash Point, where he died not far from the year 1843, over 90 years of age. He married, and Mrs. Dudley Thompson, of Deer Isle, who visited them about 75 years ago states that he had a son Francis Jr. who was married and was living with his father, and that the Senior Francis had other children.
- 13 v. Abijah Wheeler⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 19, 1754. He was named from his maternal grandfather, Abijah Wheeler. He was a pioneer to Deer Isle with his father and will be found advanced to -13-.
- vi. Jonathan⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1755. He died young and a later brother was named from him.

- vii. Solomon⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1758. He never came to Deer Isle and as nothing further is known of him, he probably died young in Massachusetts
- 14 viii. Jonathan⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1761. He came here with his father and resided here till his death. He was known as "Long Particular Metre Jonathan" and is advanced to -14-.
- 15 ix. Hannah⁶ Haskell }
16 x. Lucy⁶ Haskell } twins.
They were born in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 11, 1764 and baptized there Apr. 1, 1764. They are advanced to -15- and -16-.
- xi. Eley (Elsie) Wheeler⁶ Haskell, whose place of birth is not positively known but is very probably Newburyport, Mass., or Deer Isle, Me., directly after the removal of her father from Gloucester. She married Deacon Joshua⁶ Haskell, her first cousin, who was a son of *Capt. Mark⁵ —10— Haskell Jr.* the Deer Isle pioneer. Her record of descendants will be found under her husband's branch further along
- 17 xii. Sarah (Sally)⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle (?). She married Prescott Powers, son of Rev. Peter Powers, a Deer Isle pioneer, and is advanced to -17-.
- 18 xiii. Tristram⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Me., soon after the year 1770 and was the youngest son of Deacon Francis. He married thrice and had an unusually large family whose descendants have been most prolific. He is advanced to -18-.
- 19 xiv. Susan⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Me., and married Ephraim Marshall, the eldest of the sons of Ezekiel Marshall, who emigrated to Deer Isle about the year 1768 and was a connection of the Haskell family. She is advanced to -19-.
- 20 xv. Abigail⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Me. and was always known as "Aunt Nabby." She married Capt. Francis Marshall, the youngest brother of her sister Susan's husband. They are advanced to -20-.

Capt. Mark —10— Haskell, Jr.

Capt. Mark⁵ Haskell, Jr., [Capt. Mark, Sr.,⁴ William³ William² William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1723 or, as one has stated it, "he was a native of what was then known as Sandy Bay, in the present town of Rockport, Mass. He emigrated to Deer Isle with his family in 1778 from Newburyport, Mass., to which place he had moved from Cape Ann some time previous. Upon his arrival here, he commenced business with his two sons, Ignatius and Solomon, and the land they occupied was purchased by them about (1772) six years before settling here, from Ezekiel Marshall, another of Deer Isle's pioneers. This purchase included what has since become the most valuable land at Northwest Harbor, known as Haskell's Point; and it is now the property and lots upon which are located the stores and business centres of the present town of Deer Isle. This property remained in the possession of the elder son, Ignatius Haskell, Esq. until his death. The sale by Ezekiel Marshall was seventeen years prior to the allotment of the land in the town by the Tylers and until that time no individual had a title; and the purchase by the Haskells was, as before stated, some years before they removed here and commenced business. They erected a saw and grist mill which proved a great blessing to the inhabitants whose abodes, prior to this, were of hewn logs placed together in a rudimentary manner as was peculiar to those times, excepting in a

few instances where some of the settlers had procured sawn materials from the small mills previously built by Nathaniel Kent and Joseph Tyler, Esq., who were succeeded by Stephen Holt and Richard Warren.

Captain Haskell took his two eldest sons, Ignatius and Solomon, into partnership, and the firm was known as "Messrs. Mark Haskell and Sons." They profited well by their saw mill as logs were then in abundance and the demand for lumber was good. The saw and grist mills stood until about the year 1858, and were then the property of John P. Johnson, Esq. They were also the principal promoters of the ship-building industry here, constructing brigs, schooners and other craft, one of which was a ship of about four hundred tons burthen, a large one for those days. Considering the era in which they lived, it can be justly stated they were a very flourishing firm and extensive property owners, controlling at one time more than a thousand acres of land. Solomon, the Junior copartner, removed to Newburyport and extended the business there in which his father and brother had an interest. Capt. Haskell died in 1810 and the copartnership was then dissolved. Solomon remained in Newburyport, but continued, with zealous interest, his business and real estate affairs at Deer Isle in connection with his brother until his death, which took place in the former town, in the year 1828.

The control of the Deer Isle property then fell to the care of Ignatius Haskell, Esq., the surviving member of the firm, the results of whose management will be seen under his biography later.

Capt. Mark⁵ was married by Rev. Mr. Jaques, Dec. 25, 1745, to Miss Abigail Bray, daughter of Thomas and Elinor (Dodge) Bray of Beverly, Mass. Abigail was a sister to Nathaniel Bray, the first pioneer, by this name, to settle on Deer Isle and who came here, with Robert Nason, not far from the year 1768. By this marriage a large family was born, some of whom died in childhood. The first five members were probably born in Gloucester and the succeeding ones in Newburyport, Mass., and Deer Isle, Me. Their children were viz:—

- i. Abigail⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester (?), Mass., in 1747 and died in childhood.
- ii. Mark⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester (?), Mass., in 1749 and is supposed to have died young.
- 21** iii. Ignatius⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester (?), Mass., in 1751. He is the one now so commonly spoken of as "Old 'Squire Ignatius," and is advanced to —21—.
- 22** iv. Solomon⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester (?), Mass., in 1753. Advanced to —22—.
- 23** v. Abigail⁶ Haskell, born Gloucester, (?) Mass., in 1755.
- vi. Betsy ("Betty")⁶ Haskell; married as the first wife of Nathan Haskell, Esq., son of JOHN —II— HASKELL of Gloucester, Mass.
- 24** vii. Joshua⁶ Haskell, born in Newburyport, Mass., or Deer Isle and is advanced to —24—.
- 25** viii. Edward⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle (?) and is advanced to —25—.
- 26** ix. Tammy⁶ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, and is advanced to —26—.

John —IX— Haskell

John Haskell⁵ [Nathaniel⁴, William³, Mark², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1744. He married and had the following children:—

- 27** i. Nathan⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., (?) and emigrated to Deer Isle, Me., about 1784. He is advanced to —27—.
- 28** ii. Caleb⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass., (?) and emigrated to Deer Isle with, or very soon after, his senior brother. He is advanced to —28—.
- iii. Nathaniel⁶ Haskell, born in Gloucester, Mass. (?)
- iv. Isaac⁶ Haskell, " " " " "
- v. John⁶ Haskell, " " " " "
- vi. Jabez⁶ Haskell, " " " " "

Elizabeth —X— Haskell

Elizabeth Haskell⁶ [Francis⁵, Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., Oct. 16, 1748 and probably came to Deer Isle with her father about the year 1770 from Newburyport, Mass., though this is not a certain fact as she had a son, Peter Hardy, born in 1770 which renders it possible that her marriage was before her parents came here, in which case she accompanied her husband instead.

She married, about 1769, Peter Hardy, a native of the county of Worcester, Massachusetts, and who was one of the early pioneers to settle on Deer Isle. The land he located upon was the place of occupancy of Michael Carney, though Carney had gone before Mr. Hardy came. He was for several years a coroner, and both he and his wife died in the same day, in 1831, and were buried in one grave, having lived together in wedlock over sixty years. Hosmer, in his historical sketch, states of knowing but three other instances in which both husband and wife occupy the same grave, on Deer Isle, viz:—Jeremiah Pressey and wife, in 1826; James Babbidge and wife, in 1832-33; and Capt. Joseph Raynes and wife in 1859.

The site selected by pioneer Hardy was at Scott's Landing, where he followed farming for a livelihood, and is now owned and occupied by Fred Scott. This land came into the possession of the Scotts through a purchase from the government, thus obliging Hardy to remove, so that he settled on a lot adjoining it. Our oldest authority, now living, Mrs. Dudley Thompson, expresses a belief that Peter had several of his children when he came here.

The children of Peter and Elizabeth, given, so far as can be ascertained, in the order of their birth, were, viz:—

- i. Peter⁷ Hardy, Jr., born Feb. 1770 in Massachusetts. He came to Deer Isle with his father and became a permanent settler at No. Deer Isle. He was, for many years, a master-mariner, and being a man of enterprise, he accumulated an extensive property for those days; was a member of the Legislature in 1834 and in 1839, and was, for some years, one of the Selectmen of Deer Isle. He married Sarah (Sally) Campbell, daughter of John Campbell, a native of Scotland, from whom Campbell's Island and Campbell's Neck took their names. Peter and Sally died at No. Deer Isle. They had the following named children:

- (1) Peter Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle, in 1798. He lived on Little Deer Isle, where he died in 1859, at the age of 61 years.
- (2) Silas Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle. He was a master-mariner and died in Australia many years ago. He at one time traded on Swan's Island.
- (3) Mary Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle, and married John Thompson of Deer Isle.
- (4) John Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle and removed to Newburyport, Mass. where he died.
- (5) Francis Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle. He was a master-mariner and moved to Massachusetts.
- (6) Robert Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle, where he died.
- (7) Geo. C. Hardy, born at No. Deer Isle. He is a well-known farmer and has been one of the selectmen in former years. He now resides at No. Deer Isle on the old homestead of his grandfather. He married (1st) Susan Torrey, daughter of James and Susan (Sellers) Torrey by whom he had 5 children; married (2nd) Louisa Haskell, daughter of Francis and Roxanna (Green) Haskell, and widow of William Davis Haskell by whom he had 5 more children; married (3rd) Mary Whitmore, of Oceanville, widow of Lemuel Joyee, but have no children by this union. His children, all of whom were born at No. Deer Isle were viz:

[a] Amos Hardy, married Sarah Tyler by whom he has a child Frank E. who married Priscilla Drake Ferguson, daughter of Dr. F. D. Ferguson, of Deer Isle. Frank Hardy has two children viz: Frank E. and Lena Estelle Hardy.

[b] Nancy Hardy, married Mark Whitmore of Camden where they reside.

[c] Susannah Hardy, married Capt. Benjamin G. Barbour, a blacksmith at Deer Isle, and who has been a selectman of this town for many years in the past. Susannah has the following children: (1) Capt. Charles Barbour, who married (1st) Lizzie Marshall, daughter of Francis and Henrietta (Thompson) Marshall, by whom he had Susie, Agnes, Emery, Maurice, and others. Charles married (2nd) Jan. 2, 1899 Alice Hamaker of California. (2) Annie A. Barbour, married Byron D. Tracy of Stonington, and has Benjamin and Miniam Tracy. (3) Lizzie J. Barbour, married Daniel Wellington Torrey of the Reach, and has Anita and Helen Torrey. (4) Irving G. Barbour, married Minnie Buttnheimer of Waldoboro, Me., and has two children, Lentley Leon and Margery Barbour. (5) Bentley Barbour, married Viola Webb, daughter of Capt. Seth Webb, by whom he had children, Arthur Webb and Lawrence Barbour. Bentley died in 1896 and his widow married April 26, 1899 Rev. Carlotta Garland, and resides at present, in North Penobscot, Me. (6) Hosea Barbour, unmarried and (7) Ernest Barbour about 14 years old.

[d] Diana Hardy, married (1st) Samuel Campbell of the Reach by whom she had 2 children, Arthur, and Harry Campbell who married Mertie Wood. Diana married (2nd) George Hatch of Portland who is now in the Klondike. By the latter marriage she had Mary, who is married and has 3 children: Mande, who is single and lives with her aunt, Nancy Whitmore; Grace, unmarried; Alberta, unmarried; Burton, who died young from Scarlatina and Fred who died young from Diphtheria.

[e] Augusta Hardy, married George W. Small, of No. Deer Isle, by whom she has (1) Charles Small, who married Lillian B. Jordan, daughter of James and Mary Elizabeth (Pressey) Jordan by whom he had a child who died young and a son Arthur. (2) Kate D. Small who married Eugene Allen Green by whom she had Emily, who died young and Merle. (3) Forest Small, who moved away and is married and has a family. (4) Mabel Small, married her first cousin William Jones and they live in Beverly, Mass., and have one child. (5) Annie Small, married Arthur Wood Libby of West Stonington, by whom she has a child Hazel. (6) Grover Small, about 16 years old.

Children by 2nd marriage.

[f] Maria Hardy, married Alexander Jones, an employe on a tug boat. Mr. Jones moved from Deer Isle several years ago, taking three children with him. Their children are [1] Alice Jones, who married in Beverly and lives in Salem, Mass. [2] William Jones, who married his cousin, above mentioned. [3] Francis Jones, born in Deer Isle and lives in Beverly. [4] Belle Jones, [5] Gladys, [6] Arthur, [7] Maud and [8] John Jones.

[g] Clara Hardy, married James Collins of Portland. She died in Portland, leaving a son and daughter.

[h] Belle Hardy died from phthisis.

[i] Leslie Hardy married Ada Gray, daughter of Frank and Margaret (Holden) Gray and reside at North Deer Isle where they have four children, George, Leslie, Harold, Hazel and Evelyn who died in infancy.

[j] Elmer Hardy married Celia, widow of Charles Holden and daughter of Franklin and Harriet (Torrey) Closon. They live at No. Deer Isle and have three sons, Franklin, Cecil, and Luther. Celia has a daughter, Lena Holden, by her first husband.

ii. Jonathan⁷ Hardy, probably born at No. Deer Isle, but moved to Little Deer Isle as one of its earliest settlers, locating on the third lot from the southeast end of the island; the second being taken up by Jephtha Benson and the first lot, on the extreme end and including Stave Island by Eliakim Eaton. Jonathan remained here until his death, but, many years prior to his decease, sold a part of his land to his son Jonathan Hardy, Jr., who removed to Winterport after disposing of the farm to James E. Parker. The remainder of the lot of Jonathan, Sr., became the property of his grandsons through his son Silas L. Hardy.

Jonathan⁷ married (1st) Hannah Putnam, of Newburyport, Mass., and (2nd) Miss Susan Jones, of Castine, who, after her husband's death, became the wife of Timothy Saunders. Jonathan had one daughter by Miss Jones. His children were viz:—

- (1) Silas L. Hardy, born on Little Deer Isle. He married Betsy Haskell, eldest daughter of Abijah and Susan (Hardy) Haskell, by whom he had children: Susannah, Elizabeth, Silas, Sarah (Sally), Hannah and Gates Hardy.
- (2) Jonathan Hardy, born on L. Deer Isle; married Susan Haskell, a sister to his brother's wife. Jonathan moved to Winterport, Me., where he died and left children.
- (3) Joseph P. Hardy, born on L. Deer Isle; married Mary, daughter of "Long Metre" Jonathan Haskell. Joseph and his wife went to Winterport, Me., thence to Illinois where they died, leaving a large family who are settled West.
- (4) Peter Hardy, born on L. Deer Isle; married Sarah (Sally) Haskell, a sister to the wives of his brothers Silas and Jonathan. Peter moved to Bucksport and thence to Frankfort, Me., where he died, leaving a family.
- (5) Billings Hardy, born on L. Deer Isle; married Comfort Snowman, of Castine, Me. He went to Winterport, then finally settled on an island, near Deer Isle, where he died, leaving a large family.
- (6) Hannah Hardy, born on L. Deer Isle. She married as the 2nd wife of Major Nathan Lowe and died without issue. They lived at the Reach.
- (7) Sally Hardy, born on Little Deer Isle and married Henry Harris of the same town, where they lived and died, leaving children; William, Hannah, Thomas and Eliza Harris.
- (8) Wheeler Hardy, born at L. Deer Isle; married Joanna, daughter of Benjamin and (Weed) Eaton. They moved to Winterport, where he died, and the widow survives him. A son, Frank, and a daughter were the result of this union.
- (9) Eliza Hardy, born on Little Deer Isle. She married as the second wife of Joshua, son of Abijah Wheeler and Sally (Cole) Haskell. Joshua died at No. Deer Isle and his widow moved to Winterport where she died without issue.

Child by 2nd marriage.

- (10) Lucy Hardy, born on Little Deer Isle. She married Capt. John Hardy, son of Peter and Joanna (Billings) Hardy, and died in 1854 on the voyage with her husband to Oregon. Capt. Hardy became insane on his return from Oregon, and is now in the State Asylum at Augusta, Me. They had one child, Frank, who is married.

iii. Elizabeth⁷ ("Betsy") Hardy. She married ——— Wooster, from Massachusetts and settled on Scott's Landing road where she died and is buried in the Reach cemetery. She was the mother of five children by two parturitions, and the last child was but thirteen months after the first.

iv. Jenima⁷ Hardy; married Thomas Adams of Massachusetts. They went to Beverly, Mass., where they lived, died, and left a family of several children, among whom were Thomas, Hannah and Elizabeth Adams.

v. Lucy Davis⁷ Hardy. She was named from her aunt, Lucy Davis, the wife of Capt. Elias Davis. Lucy married her cousin, Capt. Jonathan⁷ Haskell, 2d, son of Abijah Wheeler and Sally (Cole) Haskell. This Jonathan was known as "Short Metre." Their descendants will be found continued under the Jonathan⁷ branch of ABIJAH WHEELER —13— Haskell.

vi. Abigail⁷ ("Nabby") Hardy, born, in all probability, at Deer Isle. She was always known as "Aunt Nabby," and married Jonathan Haskell, Jr., (characterized as "Long Metre," a son of Jonathan and Dorothy (Shute) Haskell. Their descendants are continued under the Jonathan⁷ branch of JONATHAN —14— HASKELL.

vii. Hannah⁷ Hardy, born at Deer Isle, and married Oliver Lane, Jr., eldest son of Oliver Lane, Sr., by his wife who was the eldest daughter of pioneer Courtney Rabbidge, Sr., who came here from Windham, Me., in 1773. The grandfather of Oliver Lane, Jr., was the Deer Isle pioneer Hezekiah Lane who came with his family to Deer Isle from what was formerly Sandy Bay, now in the town of Rockport, Mass. The children of Hannah and Oliver, all born at Deer Isle, were viz:—

(1) Hardy Lane; married Lavonia Stinson of Stinson's Neck, born Mar. 25, 1808, by whom he had Sarah, who married William H. Saunders; Lavonia, who married Charles H. M. Pressey; Mary, who married Willis H. Haskell and resides in Brooklyn, N. York; Lizzie, unmarried; Amasa, unmarried; Son, who moved South; Hannah, who married Henry Stinson; Silas, who married Lucy Powers; and others.

(2) Oliver Lane; married (1st) Stinson, a sister to his brother's wife; and (2nd) Widow Bolton, of Brooklyn, Me. He had children by his first marriage, and now resides in Sedgwick, Me.

(3) Elizabeth Lane; married William Stinson, a brother to her brothers' wives.

viii. Capt. Silas Hardy, born at Deer Isle, and married Hannah Adams, daughter of Thomas Adams, of Beverly, Mass. Silas died in Australia and at that time his family resided in Winterport, Me. Hannah was, last accounts, living in Illinois. Capt. Hardy's children, all probably born in Winterport, were viz:—

- (1) Silas Hardy,
- (2) Mary " "
- (3) Thompson " "
- (4) Emma " , and
- (5) Arthur " "

Abijah Wheeler—13—Haskell

Abijah Wheeler Haskell⁶ [Deacon Francis⁵, Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., March 19, 1754, and was named from his maternal grandfather, Abijah Wheeler. He was a pioneer to Deer Isle, with his father, from Essex County, Mass., about the year 1770 and settled the lot of land now principally owned by Mrs. Mary J. Haskell, extending from the Dudley Thompson homestead, across the Scott's Landing road, to the shore. The remainder of his estate is mainly in the possession of and occupied by his descendants. Abijah followed farming all his days and was a good, moral man, always well spoken of. He and his wife died at Deer Isle and are interred in the Old Cemetery.

He married Sarah (Sally) Cole, daughter of Benjamin Cole, Sr., who came to Deer Isle, as a pioneer, between the years 1767 and 1770, and whose son Benjamin, Jr., was, for many years, sexton of the first parish of Deer Isle. They had the following named children:—

29 i. Jonathan⁷ Haskell, 2nd, born at Deer Isle, Me., July 28, 1779. He was commonly known as "Short Metre" Jonathan, which appellation was applied through peculiar circumstances as will be seen under his uncle's biography, JONATHAN—14—HASKELL. The further history is advanced to —29—.

30 ii. Abijah⁷ Haskell, Jr., born at Deer Isle, Me., Aug. 25, 1781. He moved to Little Deer Isle, and his history is advanced to central column —30—.

31 iii. Elizabeth⁷ ("Betsy") Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Dec. 2, 1783. She married Thomas Dow, son of John Dow by his wife who was a daughter of Thomas Saunders. She is advanced to —31—.

32 iv. Jane⁷ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Sept. 5, 1787. She is entered on the town records as "Jenny" and was generally known as "Aunt Jeanie." She married twice and is advanced to —32—.

v. Benjamin⁷ Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Aug. 13, 1790. He followed the sea and contracted yellow fever in a tropical port. During convalescence on the homeward trip, he became delirious and jumped through a cabin window, overboard, and was drowned. He was a young man and unmarried.

33 vi. Francis⁷ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, May 27, 1793. He married Roxanna Green and is advanced to —33—.

34 vii. Joshua⁷ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Feb. 17, 1797. He married (1st) Betsy Marshall and (2nd) Eliza Hardy and is advanced to —34—.

viii. Sarah⁷ ("Sally") Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 28, 1801 and is entered in one place on the town records as "Lilly." She married Ezekiel Marshall, son of Ephraim and Susan (Haskell) Marshall. (See SUSAN—10—HASKELL) and after her death, Mr. Marshall married (2nd) Mary W. Sawyer. The children of Sally are viz:

(1) Lucy Marshall, born in Deer Isle, and married Wm. S., son of John and Mary (Stinson) Toothaker. William is dead and his widow resides at Mountainville. Her children are, viz:—

[a] Melvina Toothaker

[b] Hattie Toothaker twins, born in Deer Isle, Sept., 1838.

Melvina died unmarried and Hattie married (1st) David, son of Joshua and Eliza (Smith) Billings, of Sunshine. David died and she married (2nd) Joseph, son of Porter Haskell. The children of Hattie by her first marriage are Melvina, born in Deer Isle and died 5 years ago at about the age of 17 years, and Eliza May Billings, born here in January, 1833 and now lives with her grandmother Lucy Toothaker. By her second marriage she had Nettie Maude, aged 12; William, aged 9; and Wyman Haskell, aged 7. Hattie died about 1836.

[c] Ursula Toothaker, born in Deer Isle, March 1831 and married Llewellyn Billings, a brother to her sister's husband. They reside in Stonington and have three children: Lucy May, Willie J. and Lena Maude Billings.

[d] Angenette Toothaker, born in Deer Isle and died here in youth.

(2) Joshua Marshall, born in Deer Isle, and married [1st] Sophronia Ball. They were divorced and he married [2nd] Helen Robbins, of Oceanville, and Sophronia married [2nd] James B. Sawyer of Mountainville. The children of Joshua, all by second wife, are:

[a] William Marshall, aged about 23.

[b] John Marshall, aged about 24.

[c] Edward Marshall, aged about 20.

(3) Jane Marshall, born in Deer Isle, and died unmarried in Boston in 1897, the body being brought home for interment in the Old Cemetery.

(4) Harriet Marshall, born in Deer Isle, and also died in Boston, in 1882, the body being likewise brought home for burial.

Jonathan —14— Haskell.

Jonathan⁶ Haskell [Dea. Francis⁵, Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1761, and, when a boy, emigrated to Deer Isle with his father's family, in 1770, from Newburyport, Mass. He was reared at Deer Isle and during his early life followed the sea as an enterprising master-mariner, through which avocation he accumulated considerable property in addition to what his father had left him at his decease. A peculiar incident which gave rise to his being given a particular appellation by which he should be distinguished from his son Jonathan, Jr., and nephew, Jonathan, 2nd, is perhaps worthy of relating. It seems these three Jonathans had occasion to be together to a considerable extent and one day, while all were enjoying a repast aboard their Schooner, much confusion was observed to be the result of their similarity of

names in addressing each other. To particularize as to which Jonathan was meant in an attempt to draw the attention of one, only, these three men decided that on account of Captain Jonathan being possessed with a most decided disposition to trim and to care for his personal attire, and at the same time being of tall stature, he should be designated "*Long Particular Metre*" Jonathan. His son, being also tall and especially slim in proportion to his height would be known as "*Long Metre*" Jonathan, while the nephew, Jonathan, 2nd, who was a heavy-built man and of a physique entirely to the contrary of the others, should have ascribed to him the term of "*Short Metre*" Jonathan. These nominal oddities of distinction served to differentiate ever afterward these personages until "death them did sever" forever. This last character is further described under JONATHAN —29— HASKELL. Capt. Jonathan's sons all seemed to inherit their fathers' trait and disposition to follow the sea, as all were captains or served officially in other capacities of maritime pursuit. "Particular" Jonathan retired to the old homestead where he died Dec. 19, 1830, at the age of about 70 years, and for many years prior to his decease he never lied down, on account of chronic asthma, but rested semi-recumbent on pillows. His wife died later and both are buried in the Old Cemetery.

He married Miss Dorothy Shute, a daughter of the Shute who settled on Sandy Point, now in the town of Stockton, Me., and after her death, which occurred in Dec. 23, 1849, the real estate was divided among his heirs. Their children, all of whom were born at Deer Isle, were viz:—

- i. Benjamin Shute⁷ Haskell, born Apr. 9, 1781, (also recorded Apr. 19th,) Benjamin was a sea-captain and his vessel, the *Lingan*, of Castine, was wrecked on Long Island in the winter of 1822. He, his son Jonathan and David Perry thereby lost their lives. Some of these gained the shore but were afterwards frozen to death.

Benjamin entered his intention of marriage at Deer Isle, Jan. 31, 1808, and was married by Joseph Tyler, J. P., shortly afterwards, to his first cousin, Jane Haskell, daughter of Abijah Wheeler and Sally (Cole) Haskell (see —13—). After his death, his widow married (2nd) Dr. Abiel Reed whose record of descendants are concluded under JANE —32— HASKELL. Benjamin had the following children all born in Deer Isle, viz:

- (1) Sally Haskell, born Dec. 20, 1808 and married Abiel Preble who lived and died at Machias, Me. Their children were, viz:

- [a] Haskell Preble, born in Deer Isle and moved to Machias with his folks, where all the remaining children are supposed to have been born. He married a lady of Machias and had a family there. He finally moved to Waltham, Mass., where he died.
- [b] Sarah Jane Preble, born in Machias, and married a Batchelder of that town, who was a veteran of the Civil War. He died in Machias and she in Boston. They had one son who is married and lives in Boston.
- [c] Elinor Preble, born in Machias and married Rev. Mr. Dow, of Boston. He died in the vicinity of Boston and his widow lives there, having two daughters and a son.
- [d] Abiel Preble, born in Machias, where he married and resides with a family.
- [e] William Henry Haskell, born in Machias, and married his first cousin, Lydia Haskell, daughter of Joshua and Betsy (Marshall) Haskell, under whose branch of history will be found the list of children.
- [f] James Preble, born in Machias, and married his first cousin, Evalina Haskell, daughter of William Davis and Louise (Hardy) Haskell, by whom he has one daughter, Fattie Preble, born in Machias.
- [g] Mary Preble, born in Machias, where she is married and resides.

(2) Jonathan Haskell, born Aug. 28, 1810 (?) He was lost at sea with his father.

(3) Benjamin Haskell, born Dec. 2--23, 1812 (?) and died Feb. 1, 1813.

(4) Martha Haskell, born Jan. 9, 1814 and died Jan. 12, 1814.

(5) John Haskell, born in 1815 and died June 23, 1815.

(6) Mary Spofford Haskell, born July 1, 1816. She entered her intention of marriage at Deer Isle Feb. 19, 1837 and was married in same town Dec. 10, 1837, by Rev. Jonathan Adams to Davis Marshall, son of Francis and Abigail (Haskell) Marshall. Davis was a mariner. They died at Deer Isle and are both buried in the Old Cemetery. By this union were born a son and daughter who died in childhood.

(7) William Davis Haskell, born May 13, 1841. He entered his intention of marriage at Deer Isle, July 14, 1844 and was married in same town Jan. 9, 1845 by Rev. Jonathan Adams, to his first cousin, Loris G. Haskell, daughter of Francis and Roxanna (Green) Haskell. William was lost with his father-in-law, Capt. Francis Haskell (who was also his uncle) Nov. 21, 1843 on Little Cranberry Island, by the wreck of the Sch. Commodore Perry, from Portsmouth to Deer Isle. His widow married (2nd) Geo. C. Hardy, whose record of descendants can be found under ELIZABETH—12—HASKELL. William had but one child, this by his first marriage, viz:

[a] Evalina Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Me., and married James Preble, a house-joiner of Machias, where they reside and, as before stated, have one daughter, Hattie Preble.

(8) Abijah Wheeler Haskell. This name is entered on the Death Records July 1839, as the son of B. S. Haskell, and nothing more is known of him.

ii. Jonathan⁷ Haskell, born Dec. 14, 1782. He was known as "*Long Metre*" Jonathan, and always went to sea as master of a ship. During a trip to some foreign port he became afflicted with typhus fever and was hurried home, where he lingered along in a low state of health for several weeks. His eldest daughter, in whom his entire devotions were wrapped, contracted the disease from him and died. The tumulating effect of this shock upon the weakened constitution of the father affected the mind seriously and it is said he insisted that none, but himself, should bury the child, which was accordingly interred in a private lot on his premises. He died very soon after, Feb. 11, 1825, and was buried by her side. His wife, Abigail, who was born in 1783 died many years later, 1868. The bodies of these three were subsequently removed from their homeplace, now owned by Jonathan Dow, and transferred to Mt. Adams Cemetery. His name is inserted in the town records in most instances as Jonathan, *3rd*.

Capt. Jonathan and "Nabby" Hardy were published at Deer Isle, March 24, 1805 and his marriage to "Abigail" Hardy, by the Rev. Joseph Brown, occurred Nov. 11, 1805. Abigail was a daughter of Peter and Elizabeth—12—(Haskell) Hardy. Their children were viz:

(1) Dorothy Haskell, born in Deer Isle in 1807 and died Nov. 6, 1824 from a fever apparently contracted from her father, by whom she was constantly fondled, during his illness, as above related.

(2) Polly Spofford Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Nov. 22, ----- Nothing more is known of her aside from this entry taken from the town records.

(3) Sarah ("Sally") Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 31 1812 and is entered on Book of Intentions as "Susan" Haskell, published to Jonathan H. Dow, Apr. 11, 1835 and ("Sarah") married May 28, 1835 to Mr. Dow by Rev. Jonathan Adams at Deer Isle. Jonathan Dow was born 1808 and died in 1896, being a son of Thomas and Betsy (Haskell) Dow. Their children, all born in Deer Isle, were viz:

[a] George Dow, married Sarah Haskell, daughter of Washington and Susan (Bray) Haskell. George is a widower and goes to sea. His wife died May 27, 1899 from a liver affection.

[b] Charlotte Dow, married William H. Haskell, son of Washington and Susan (Bray) Haskell, by whom she had children, Warren and Elzora Haskell.

[c] Charles Dow, married (1st) ----- Smith, daughter of Samuel and Susan (Pressey) Smith. She died and he went to Long Island, Me., where he married and died.

[d] Laura Ann Dow, born 1852 (?); married John Haskell Haskell, a brother to her sister Charlotte's husband, by whom she had nine children, all born in Deer Isle, viz: (1) Lottie May Haskell, born Oct. 7, 1871 and died May 14, 1873. (2) Eben Haskell Haskell, born Nov. 3, 1873; married Ethel Holder, daughter of ----- and Martha (Sylvester) Holder, by whom he has children, Kenneth W., born Aug. 20, 1894 and Ruth, about two years old.

(3) Francis ("Frank") George Haskell, born Oct. 11, 1876 and was drowned in the Lily Pond, July 19, 1883, (4) Lottie May Haskell, born Dec. 3, 1878 and married Burton Brown of Sunset, son of Eben Brown, by whom she has one child, George Leon Brown, (5) Clara Belle Haskell, born Feb. 5, 1882, (6-7) Fred and Grace, twins, born Nov. 2, 1883, both of whom died in infancy, and (8-9) Sarah and Martha Haskell, twins, born Dec. 26, 1888.

(4) Nelson Decatur Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Jan. 19, 1821. A little confusion is created in the town records by the entry of "Stephen Decatur" and "Horatio Nelson" as though they were twins, born Jan. 19, 1821, sons of "Jonathan 3rd and Abigail." A satisfactory elucidation of this apparent discrepancy has not thus far been secured in an attempt to account for the same, and it is extremely probable that one of the twins died shortly after birth and the surviving child was given one of the names of its mate by the mother afterwards. Nelson Haskell was a mariner and also followed farming to a limited extent. He was, for years, afflicted with rheumatism to such an extent as to produce an extreme degree of forward curvature of the spine and died from consumption several years after his wife.

He married Eleanor ("Nellie") Weed, daughter of Jeremiah (?) Weed of Little Deer Isle, with whom he was published Sept. 20, 1844, and they had two children, viz:

[a] Abijah Wheeler Haskell born in Deer Isle, Apr. 25, 1852 and died young.

[b] Olive M. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 17, 1853. She was published at Deer Isle, Feb. 20, 1879 where she was married Mar. 2, 1879 by Rev. H. Houston to Frank A. Haskell, son of Albert and Irene Haskell Haskell, by whom she has one child, Eva J. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Aug. 27, 1882. Olive died July 25, 1884, and is buried at Mt. Adams.

35 iii. Lydia⁷ Haskell, born Oct. 7, 1784 and married Daniel Torrey. She is advanced to —35—.

iv. Dorothy⁷ ("Dolly") Haskell, born June 3, 1788 and named from her mother who was always called "Dolly." She was published at Deer Isle, Sept. 30, 1811 to John Torrey, to whom she was married, in the same year by Joseph Tyler, J. P. John was son of Jonathan and — (Eaton) Torrey of Deer Isle and a brother to Daniel Torrey who married Dolly's elder sister. He was a farmer and he and his wife died at D. Isle and are buried in the "Old Cemetery." They adopted Lavica, daughter of Josiah Gray, of the Reach, and she married Fred Pressey, son of Jonathan and Mercy (Trundy) Pressey, by whom she has children (1) John Pressey, (2) Benjamin Pressey and others.

v. Francis⁷ Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 16, 1791. He went to sea in his early days and later retired to his home where Frank Carman now lives. Francis and "Mrs. Polly Spofford" were published Aug. 26, 1820 at Deer Isle, this being her second marriage. She was Mary Perkins of Castine and her first husband was Frederick Spofford of Deer Isle, who was shipwrecked as narrated elsewhere. Francis and wife both died at Deer Isle, and are interred in the "Old Cemetery." They had 3 children born in Deer Isle, viz:

(1) Sarah Elizabeth Haskell, born Feb. 26, 1828 and died Feb. 27, 1828.

(2) Mary P. Haskell, born July 4, — and died Aug. 26, 1871 at Deer Isle.

(3) Leucetia J. Haskell, entered on the records in one place as being born July 10, and in another as July 16, 1831. She was published to Michael P. Carman, Feb. 1, 1853 at Deer Isle, where she was married Sept. 24, 1853 by the Rev. Wm. V. Jordan. He was a son of Thomas Carman by his wife Mercy Pressey, who was a daughter of Jonathan and Mercy (Trundy) Pressey. They had two children, viz:

[a] Francis ("Frank") T. Carman, born at Deer Isle, where he resides as a shoemaker and leather worker. "Frank" was published Mar. 13, 1881 to Martha J. Haskell, at Deer Isle, where they were married Mar. 23, 1884 by the Rev. Israel Hathaway. Martha, more commonly known as "Mattie," is a daughter of Edmund Bunker and Abigail (Thompson) Haskell. "Frank" has two children born at Deer Isle; (1) Dora Bryant Carman, born Aug. 20, 1884 and (2) Malcolm Haskell Carman, born Dec. 24, 1892.

[b] Charles Carman, born at Deer Isle, where he lives with his brother "Frank" He is about 30 years of age and goes yachting.

vi. Thomas S.⁷ Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Oct. 24, 1793. He was a sea captain and mate and died at Deer Isle, Nov. 4, 1826 and is buried in the "Old Cemetery." His place, on the "Dow Town" road, is now owned by Mrs. Martha Conant. Thomas was married July 3, 1816 by Pearl Spofford, J. P., as the first husband of Mary ("Polly") Green,

daughter of Asa and Martha (Scott) Green of Deer Isle. They were published at Deer Isle, Apr. 21, 1816. After Thomas' death his widow Mary married (2nd) Thomas Dow, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Haskell) Dow, and her children by this latter marriage are found under the Thomas Dow branch of ELIZABETH —31— HASKELL. The children of Thomas S. and Mary ("Polly") Haskell are, viz:

- (1) Thomas Porter Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Sept. 13, 1816. Thomas was of a nomadic disposition and never remained in one place any length of time. He died in Castine and the body was brought to Deer Isle for burial. He married (1st) Theobald A. Walton of Spruce Head, Me. After her death, he was published at Deer Isle, Apr. 20, 1844 and a certificate issued June 12, 1844, to (2nd) Susan Dow, daughter of Nathan and Betsy (Weed) Dow, and married (3rd) Lucy Ann Gay, June 25, 1867, at Deer Isle by Benj. F. Ferguson, J. P. He was published to his last wife June 20, 1867. The children of Thomas by his first marriage are viz:

[a] Thomas Haskell, enlisted in the U. S. Navy and died on a man-of-war on the Pacific. He made his will on board, bequeathing to his sister, Elmina, his wages of \$314 and a part of his property at Spruce Head, Me.

[b] Elmira Haskell, born at Deer Isle, June 12, 1843 and was published to John Staples of Deer Isle, June 2, 1862 and married to the same July 2, 1862 by Rev. Wm. A. Merrill. She died at Sunset, June 27, 1897, from phthisis pulmonalis following a gripe, aged 54 years and 15 days. Their children were, viz: (1) Arsenith Staples, married Geo. Herbert Spofford, son of Edwin and Elizabeth (Haskell) Spofford by whom she has 2 children, Leah and Marion Spofford. (2) Mary L. Staples, born in Bluehill, Me., in 1871, married Mar. 14, 1893, by Rev. J. S. Richards, Dudley Sellers, son of William R. and Caroline (Pickering) Sellers. They have two sons, Lawrence Herbert and Harold Pickering Sellers, and live in Sunset, Me. (3) John F. Staples, born at Bluehill, Me., 1874 and married at Deer Isle, Dec. 25, 1895 by Rev. E. W. Belcher to Fannie Smith, daughter of Brainard and Frances (Bray) Smith. They had one child and are now divorced. (4) Annie Staples, born at Deer Isle, Nov. 27, 1873, and died at Sunset, Me., Mar. 15, 1899, of pulmonary tuberculosis, aged 25 years, 7 months and 1 day.

The children by his 2nd wife, Susan.

[c] Josephine Haskell, living in California last accounts.

[d] Melissa Haskell, lives single at Deer Isle.

[e] David D. Haskell, died at Deer Isle, unmarried, Dec. 9, 1867.

[f] Alice Haskell, born at Deer Isle, May 2, 1853 and now lives in Castine.

[g] Joseph Porter Haskell, recorded as "Joseph H. Haskell"; married (1st) Angenette ("Nettie") Billings, Apr. 20, 1873, by Trial Justice, B. F. Ferguson, to whom he was published Apr. 15, 1873. She died at Deer Isle, May 29, 1886 and he was married May 5, 1887 by Edwin A. Frink, M. D., J. P., at Deer Isle, to Sophronia Hattie Billings, to whom he was published Feb. 28, 1887. This was Hattie Billings second marriage, she being a Toothaker, whose history has been given under the Sarah Haskell branch of ABIAH W. ---13--- HASKELL. Hattie died Sept. 4, 1896 and had 2 children by her first marriage. The children of J. Porter Haskell by 2nd wife are (1) Nettie Maud, born about 1888; (2) William, born 1890 and (3) Wyman Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Oct. 15, 1892.

The children of Thomas Porter by his 3rd wife.

[h] David Haskell, nothing is known of him.

- (2) Asa Green Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Oct. 27, 1818. He is a master-mariner and is retired at Rockport, Me. He left Deer Isle about thirty years ago for Massachusetts, and his property is now owned by Capt. Benj. G. Barbour, of Deer Isle. Asa was published at Deer Isle, Apr. 10, 1842 and married Apr. 13, 1842 to his first wife Mary D. Dow, by Nathan E. Weed, J. P. Mary was a sister to the wife of her husband's brother. After his removal to Massachusetts he married a second time. His children are, viz:

[a] A. Georgianna Haskell, born at Deer Isle, June 14, 1842.

[b] Martin Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Mar. 24, 1847.

[c] Clara S. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Dec. 8, 1849.

[d] Clarence M. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, married Harriet F. Small, to whom he was published at Deer Isle, Mar. 20, 1867. Harriet was the daughter of Michael Small. They live in Andover, Mass., and have a family of 7 children, some of whom are Gladys and Richard and a child who died young.

[e] Byron Haskell, is unmarried and lives in Andover, with his brother.

[f] Rosamond ("Rose") Haskell, born at Deer Isle, April 13, 1855 and married Frank S. Prescott, of Bath, but have no children.

[g] Jefferson Haskell, born at Deer Isle, and is married in Rockport, Me., to Nellie Cottrell, where he lived, and where he died about 1895.

[h] Arnold W. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Apr. 28, 1861.

[i] Isabelle Haskell, entered on town records of death, Nov. 1865, being a victim of consumption.

(3) Hiram Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Mar. 15, 1820 and entered on records in another place as Nov. 15, 1820. He married Susan Crockett, and moved to Rockport, Me., where he died about 1880, leaving 5 children, viz: Roselle who is deceased, Sarah, Mary, Hiram and Jane Haskell. One of these lives in Connecticut, and it was there that the mother, Susan, died.

(4) John Green Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Aug. 22, 18--- and married (1st) Mary True of Searsport, Me. After she died he married (2nd) Widow Mary Maysfield of Searsport. He died about 1880.

vii. Elizabeth⁷ Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Dec. 16, 1796, where her intention of marriage was published June 8, 1814 to her first cousin, Capt. Levi Marshall of Deer Isle, son of Ephraim and Susan (Haskell) Marshall. They died at Deer Isle and are buried in the "Old Cemetery." Their children, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, are, viz:

(1) Levi Marshall; married (1st) Jane Reed, widow of James Austin who was from the vicinity of Machias or Bangor. By this union were born two sons who died in infancy. Jane had a daughter by her first husband, whom she named Isaphenia Austin. The Austin family history, being intimately mingled with the Haskell's is inserted under JANE ---22--- HASKELL. Levi Marshall married (2nd) Abigail Tyler, daughter of James and Eliza (Pressey) Tyler, of Deer Isle. He was a mariner and in later years retired to a farm. By his marriage to Miss Tyler, he had 4 more children all born in Deer Isle, viz:

[a-b] Sons, by first wife, died in infancy.

[c] Sarah Marshall, unmarried.

[d] John Marshall, married Annie Small, daughter of John Small, of Sunset, by whom he has 3 children; (1) Leonora, (2) Ethelyn and (3) Alston Marshall.

[e] Lottie Marshall, married William Sumner Reed, son of Wm. H. and Lucy (Thompson) Reed. They reside in Sanover, Fla., and have two children; (1) Lula, born about 1893 and (2) Florence Reed, born about 1897.

[f] Mary Marshall, married July 13, 1892, Chas. David Sellers, born at Deer Isle, May 13, 1877, son of David, Jr., and Macy B. (Stinson) Sellers. Charles' grandfather was David Sellers, Sr. Mary Marshall Sellers died, without issue, at Sunset, Me., Sept. 3, 1898 from intestinal obstruction.

(2) John Marshall. He died, unmarried, from consumption, at about the age of 20 years.

(3) Martha Marshall, died in adolescence.

(4) Capt. Francis ("Frank") Marshall, married Georgianna, daughter of Timothy and Susan Noyes (Haskell) Pickering. He resides on the Torrey's Pond road, and his descendants are found under the Susan N. Haskell branch of DEACON JOSHUA ---24--- HASKELL.

(5) Lucretia Marshall, married Asa, son of Thomas and Sally (Dow) Green, of Deer Isle. They live on the Torrey's Pond road and have no children, but adopted Alice, the child of her niece, Caroline Gray. Alice died in June 1899 from phthisis.

(6) Sarah ("Sally") Marshall, married her first cousin, Capt. David, son of Ephraim and Sally (Perry) Marshall. They moved to Boston where they died, leaving a son and others, one of whom is Helen Marshall who married Frank Neal, a fish-broker of Boston, by whom she has a son, Frank Neal.

(7) Elizabeth Marshall, married Solomon, son of Josiah Gray, and a twin brother to Lavica Gray, the adopted child of Capt. John Torrey already mentioned. They live on the Torrey's Pond road and had 4 children, all born at Deer Isle, viz:

[a] Caroline Gray, married Frank Dow, and both died from phthisis, leaving 7 children, viz: Ada; Carrie; Emma, deceased; Lizzie; Alice, deceased; and the twins Lillian and Lucretia Dow.

[b] Winslow A. Gray, married Carrie Greenlaw, daughter of Nelson Greenlaw, whose wife, Betsy, daughter of Tristram and Betsy (Barton) Haskell, married as the 2nd wife of John W. Redman.

[c-d] Henry and Eliza Gray, twins, both of whom died soon after maturity.

viii. Captain David⁷ Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Jan. 9, 1799. He was a noted sea-captain and was married to Lucy Saunders, daughter of Timothy Saunders by his wife, Ann Staples, whose father (Staples) was impressed on board of a British man-of-war during the Revolution, when that iniquity was in vogue. He was never heard from afterwards and doubtless died in service. Their marriage occurred Aug. 5, 1821

and was performed by Rev. Samuel Allen at Deer Isle, in which town he was published June 20, 1821. They had 4 children, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, viz:—

- (1) Eliza Carver Haskell, born Feb. 5, 1823 and died at Deer Isle, Dec. 5, 1897 at the age of 74 years and 10 months, from hemiplegia, and is buried at Mount Adams. She was (1st) published at Deer Isle, Oct. 29, 1844 to John B. Richardson, son of Asa Richardson, of Deer Isle, and was married in the same town, Nov. 15, 1844 by Rev. Jonathan Adams. After Mr. Richardson's death, Eliza was married at Deer Isle, to (2nd) Capt. Bishop Haskell, Sept. 25, 1854, by Rev. Jonathan Adams, to whom she was published in the same town, Sept. 15, 1854. Capt. Bishop was born Feb. 13, 1830 and was a son of Thomas and Lavinia (Choate) Haskell and grandson of DEACON JOSHUA ---21--- HASKELL, under whose branch the children of Eliza by her 2nd marriage will be found in detail. John B. Richardson died at Staten Island, N. Y., at the age of 25 years. The children of Eliza by 1st marriage are, viz:

[a] Margaret Ann Richardson, born at Deer Isle and married (1st) Aaron Pickering who was lost during a gale in the Bay of Chaleur. Aaron was a son of Aaron D. Pickering and grandson of Samuel. She married (2nd) as the 1st wife of Capt. Dennis H. Atwood Haskell, a son of the widow whom Aaron S. Haskell married, from Amherst, N. Scotia, and whose history will be found under IGNATIUS ---21--- HASKELL, ESQ. During a trip to the Westward, Capt. Dennis' wife accompanied him, and their vessel was run down by a large ocean-liner and cut in two, resulting in the loss of Margaret by drowning, July 8, 1878. Dennis then married (2nd) Alma Haskell, a first cousin of his first wife as will be seen under his proper heading, and also below in connection with "[a] Alma M. Haskell." Margaret left but one child, Edwin ("Eddie") Pickering, by her first husband, and he has been given the name of Haskell. Edwin Haskell is a road-master on the Boston & Albany R. R. on the route between his home at Springfield and Worcester Mass. He married Linda Graves, of Derry, N. H., by whom he has two sons, Paul C. and Allen Graves Haskell.

[b] Capt. Edward A. Richardson, born at Deer Isle, about 1850 and married (1st) Laura Smith, daughter of Samuel and Susan [Pressey] Smith. Laura died without issue, in Havana, Cuba, during a voyage with her husband, and is buried there. He then married (2d) Helen ("Nellie") L. Hayes, of Tenant's Harbor, Me., daughter of Capt. William and Katura (Wall) Hayes. Katura is, in some way, related to the Deer Isle Haskells, and she died in Germantown, Pa. Helen died about 1879 in Tenant's Harbor, leaving one child, Helen Laura Margaret Richardson, who was brought up by her grandmother, Eliza. Capt. Ed. was married (3rd) on Oct. 30, 1880 at Quincy, Mass., by Samuel Kelley, Minister of the Methodist Episcopal church in that town, to Josephine M. Haskell, daughter of Capt. William and Susan [Pressey] Haskell, and widow of Amos Torrey, Jr., to whom he was published at Deer Isle, Oct. 4, 1880. There are no children by this last marriage. Capt. Ed. Richardson is one of the best known and most enterprising skippers now hailing from Deer Isle, and is, at present, captain of the three-master S. G. Haskell. He was master for many years of the square-rigger, "Vesuvius," in which he sailed to about every important port of the world. His home is in Deer Isle. Capt. Richardson, during one of his trips to Cienfuegos, brought home a boy, about eight years old, and reared him at Deer Isle. During his youth he accompanied the Captain on most of his trips. He was born in Bilbao, Spain, June 15, 1870 and was named Modesto Ardysanna, being a son of Emanuel and Francisca Ardysanna of Spain. His mother died and his father took him to Cienfuegos with him, but the father being killed by Cuban bandits, the boy was left to "paddle his own canoe," and in this condition was taken by Richardson. He became naturalized and assumed the name of Ernest Ardysanna Richardson, and married Maude Locke, of Ypsilanti, Michigan, and has a son, Modesto Loraine Richardson, born about '95. Ernest is superintending-foreman of Hall's Signal Company and travels the world over in the interests of this Company.

By her 2nd marriage Eliza had, viz,—

[c] Elletta ["Lettie"] B. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Jan. 19, 1857 and published at Deer Isle, Sept. 18, 1876 to John Johnson Spofford, to whom she was married in the same town Sept. 23, 1876, by Rev. Hiram Houston. Their further history and children are to be found under the Bishop Haskell branch of JOSHUA ---24--- HASKELL.

[d] Tilden B. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, June 17, 1859. His history can be found advanced with that of his sister.

- (2) Stephen B. Haskell, born Dec. 13, 1828 and published Oct. 8, 1853 at Deer Isle, in which town he was married Jan. 3, 1854 by Rev. Wm. V. Jordan, to Mary E. Austin, of Brewer and Milford, Me. Stephen was a sailmaker and died from heart disease Apr. 29, 1893, and he and his wife, who died Dec. 5, 1875, at the age of 41

years, 2 months and 27 days, are buried at Mount Adams. Stephen received his father's property and after his death it fell into possession of his children, all of whom were born at Deer Isle, viz:

- [a] Alma M. Haskell, born about 1856, and married at Deer Isle, Oct. 23, 1880, by Rev. Hiram Houston, as the 2nd wife of Capt. Dennis H. Atwood Haskell, to whom she was published Sept. 18, 1880. By referring above to "(1) Eliza Carver Haskell," it will be seen that this Alma was a cousin to Capt. Dennis' first wife, Margaret Richardson, and a further reference note is also given there in connection with the same. His widow, Alma, lives at Deer Isle and has 4 children, by Dennis, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, viz: (1) Laura King, born May 15, 1883, though the records erroneously state it to be 1886, (2) Elizabeth Austin ["Lizzie"] born Dec. 31, 1885 and died at sea Aug. 23, '89, (3) Rachel, born Aug. 11, 1891 and (4) Lucy W. Haskell, born Aug. 6, 1893.
- [b] Austin D. Haskell, born Apr. 1, 1858. He followed his father's business as a sail-maker, at Deer Isle, up to the time of his death here, from phthisis pulmonalis, Nov. 9, 1898 at the age of 40 years, 7 months and 8 days. He had been secretary of the Masonic Order for many years and town clerk at Deer Isle at the time of his decease. He married Ida M. Winch, of Worcester, Mass., who survives him, and lives at Deer Isle with a large family of children, all of whom, excepting perhaps the first two, were born in Deer Isle, viz: (1) Grace, born about 1885, (2) Mabel, born about 1887, (3) James Harrison, born in Deer Isle, July 25, 1888, (4) Nellie Bliss, born here, July 18, 1890, (5) Chester A. born here Jan. 17, 1892, (6) Stephen D. born here July 9, 1894, (7) Lizzie Alma, born here Jan. 18, 1896 and (8) child, born here and died in infancy.
- [c] Lucy Jane ("Jennie") Haskell, born Jan. 11, 1860 and published Sept. 2, 1887 at Deer Isle, in which town she was married Sept. 7, '87 by Rev. Chas. N. Gleason, to Charles Carlisle Wood, of Oceanville, son of Wm. P. Wood. Mr. Wood pursued the trade of a can maker for several years in Oceanville then moved to Stonington where he engaged in shoemaking and leather-work in general. He was highly respected by all and an earnest worker in Good Will Lodge of the A. O. U. W. at Stonington, Me., and a zealous supporter of the Methodist Church in the same town. It was with regret from many friends that, owing to his wife's delicate health, he was obliged to remove from here in the spring of 1890 to a more salubrious clime, being now settled and engaged in the keeping of a store at Brown Summit, North Carolina. Their family of children are, viz: (1) Mary E. Wood, born in Oceanville about 1880; (2) Alma, born in Oceanville about 1891 and (3) Earl Carlisle Wood, born in Oceanville, July 17, 1895 and died at Stonington, Me. at about the age of 3 years.
- [d] James Lewis Haskell, born Feb. 9, 1867 and died at Deer Isle June 3, '97, aged 29 years, 3 months and 24 days.
- [e] Stephen Haskell, also recorded as being born the same day as James Lewis, and one would therefore be led to infer he was a twin to James Lewis, this not being the case however, so far as I have been able to ascertain, as there are none here who seem to be cognizant of such an occurrence in the family. Doubtless James Lewis was first given this name from his father's, and it was modified later by the parents.
- (3) Anna S. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, May 31, —, and married at Deer Isle, Jan. 1, 1844 by Rev. Jonathan Adams, to Francis ("Frank") A. Abbott, of Bangor, Me. He resided for a time in Eddington, Me., and Ann died about 3 years ago leaving 5 children, viz:
- [a] Lucy Abbott, married a Severance.
 - [b] Ellen, ("Nellie") married a Burr.
 - [c] George Abbott, married a lady in Worcester, Mass.
 - [d] Eliza Abbott, married a Page.
 - [e] William Abbott, married twice, the latter wife being Emma Heinman.
- (4) Clarissa P. Haskell, born at Deer Isle, Mar. 17, 1852 where she died, Nov. 12, 1889 from Cardiac Dropsy, and is buried at Mount Adams. She was published at Deer Isle, July 11, 1854 to Capt. Davis Haskell to whom she was married, in the same town, July 12, 1854 by Rev. Wm. V. Jordan. Davis Haskell was a son of Francis and Phebe (Curman) Haskell and after Clarissa died he married (2nd) Mar. 27, 1893, Cynthia B. Davis, widow of John B. Knowlton of Stonington. The further history of this family and descendants is to be found under the Davis Haskell family of the Francis Haskell branch of TRISTRAM — 18 — HASKELL. Clarissa P. had but two children, viz:
- [a] Luna Holyoke Haskell, born in Deer Isle, May 1, '63 and died 4 days later.
 - [b] Winslow Chase Haskell, born in Deer Isle, July 23, '65 and married in West Medford, Mass., (1st) Lizzie E. Kelsey, daughter of Franklin and Mercy Helen (Gordon) Kelsey of Deer Isle. Lizzie died from Pneumonia at Deer Isle, Mar. 17, '96, aged 26 years, and he married (2nd) June 15, '98, Elizabeth Wood of Oceanville, born 1881, daughter of Frank R. and Laura E. (Cole) Wood. He has but one child, Linda Clarissa, born in

Deer Isle, July 31, '95, by his first wife. Winslow is a Jeweler and surveyor and is also employed by the Deer Isle and Stonington Telephone Company to keep the line in repair etc.

- (5) Charlotte M. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, July 5, 1828 and married at her father's home in Deer Isle, by Rev. Wm. A. Merrill, Sept. 10, 1856, to Capt. Henry C. Carman to whom she was published in the same town Sept. 9, '56. Henry was a son of Levi and Statira (Gordon) Carman, and went South to the vicinity of New Orleans and was drowned in the Mississippi, June 1856, aged 34 years and 9 months. Charlotte had two children, viz:

[a] Statira Carman, born in Deer Isle about 1860 and lives unmarried with her mother.

[b] Lizzie Carman, born in Deer Isle and died young from typhoid fever, her sister surviving from an attack of this disease at the same time.

- ix. Sarah ("Sally") P. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Apr. 17, 1804 and married by John P. Johnson, Esq. Sept. 28, 1831 at Deer Isle, to Chase Pressey, son of Jonathan and Olive (Trundy) Pressey, of Deer Isle. Chase was a mariner and farmer and they both died at Deer Isle where they are buried in the "Old Cemetery." The children are, viz:

(1) Jonathan ("Johnny") Chase Pressey, born in Deer Isle; was a farmer and died single in Nov. '98.

Hannah —15— Haskell

Hannah⁶ [Deacon Francis⁵, Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 11, 1764, being a twin to LUCY —16— HASKELL. She came to Deer Isle about the year 1770 with her father from Newburyport, Mass., at the age of 6 years. She married William Eaton, 2nd, of Deer Isle, who was one of four sons of Major William Eaton, by his wife, Miss Meribah Wardwell, to whom he is recorded in York, Me., as being married in that town in 1742. Meribah was a daughter of Eliakim Wardwell of York, and our historian, Hosmer, was told, years ago, that her maiden name was "Ruth," and that tradition has it that, before her birth, her mother was taken captive by the Indians, and, while in captivity, was compelled to serve as wife of one of the chiefs, and that Ruth Eaton was an offspring by this union. Hosmer's observations seemed also to give thought to the idea that some of her descendants appeared to manifest a probability of such an origin. Peace being resumed between the whites and the tribe by which she was held in bondage, Mrs. Wardwell was restored to her husband with her child. She afterwards begat children, the youngest of whom, Daniel Wardwell, settled in Penobscot, Me., where he died in 1803. "Ruth" Eaton's grandfather was Samuel Wardwell, who suffered death during the witchcraft delusion, and was a resident of Andover, Mass., being a son of Thomas Wardwell, the first of the family who emigrated from England. Major Eaton was the first permanent settler on Deer Isle, which was about the year 1762, and is supposed he was a native of Haverhill, Mass., or from that vicinity, which supposition is based on the fact of his being a cousin to the Deer Isle pioneer brothers, Theophilus and Jonathan Eaton, who were born there and the former being of about the same age as the Major. After the sale to Nathaniel Scott of his farm at Scott's Landing Major Eaton moved to Little Deer Isle where he died, his farm there passing into the possession of his son-in-law, Benjamin Weed. His son, William, Jr., always lived at No. Deer Isle, on the

place now owned by Wm. E. Powers, a short distance above the Red Schoolhouse. He built the house on this place where he conducted farming for a livelihood and where he died not far from the year 1841 at a very advanced age. His wife, Hannah, died here in 1836, a very old lady, and both are buried in the "Old Cemetery." Hannah was baptized in Gloucester, Mass., Apr. 1, 1764.

The children of William and Hannah, all of whom were born at North Deer Isle, were, viz:—

- i. Captain William^r Eaton, 3rd, called Junior after his grandfather's death. He was lost in an old sloop, the *Huntress*, of Castine, Me., commanded by Capt. John Greenlaw, Jr., in the latter part of the year 1830. She was last seen off Nantucket Shoals and never a trace of her found afterwards. The craft sailed from Castine and Captain Eaton acted as pilot to New York but the fatal crisis occurred on the return trip. Besides the captain and pilot, there were also lost Wm. Buckminster and the cook, Joseph Conary.

Captain Eaton married Abigail Howard of Deer Isle, daughter of pioneer John Howard, by his first wife, Abigail, daughter of John Pressey, Jr., of Deer Isle. By this union were 6 children, all of whom were born at North Deer Isle, viz:

- (1) Mary Eaton, married William Lowe, son of Major Nathau Lowe of Deer Isle, by his first wife who was a daughter of Thomas Thompson. William was a farmer and trader on the place where Theodore Thompson now resides. He died at No. Deer Isle at the home of his son, Samuel, and is buried in Lowe's Cemetery at No. Deer Isle, together with his wife who died prior to him, from pelvic cancer. Their children, all of whom were born at No. Deer Isle, are, viz:

[a] Caroline Lowe, died in childhood.

[b] William Parker Lowe, married Marletta Torrey, daughter of John Torrey, of Surry, Me., whose ancestors were of Deer Isle lineage. They reside at the Reach and have 5 children. (1) Alberta ("Bertie") Lowe, born in Deer Isle, and married Fred Hatch, son of Seth and Mehitable (Webb) Hatch. Fred died from phthisis pulmonalis about 1895 at So. Deer Isle, and his widow is now conducting a boarding-house in East Boston, having 3 children, Grace, Robert and Seth Parker Hatch, the latter being named from his grandfathers; (2) George Lowe, born in Deer Isle and married Cassie — from East Boston. He is a yachtsman and has one child, Fred Lowe; (3) Frank Lowe, married Ida, daughter of Amos and Sarah (Cole) Torrey, by whom he has a son and daughter. They reside in Massachusetts; (4) William Lowe, born in Deer Isle, married Edith, daughter of William Thompson by his wife Ellen Taylor of Biddeford, Me. They have a son, Waldo Jones Lowe, born 1898, and (5) Samuel Lowe, born in Deer Isle where he resides single.

[c] Helen Haskell ("Ellen") Lowe, married as the second wife of John Jacob Hayes who was an employee in Waterman's undertaking establishment in Boston. He moved to No. Deer Isle where he died, leaving his widow and a daughter, Mary who married Charles Gray, son of Frank and Margaret (Holden) Gray, by whom she has three children, Guy, Eva and Max Dewey Gray.

[d] Mark Torrey Lowe, named from Mark Torrey; married Isaphenia Torrey, daughter of David and Eliza (Pickering) Torrey. Mark is a farmer at No. Deer Isle and has no children.

[e] Samuel Campbell Lowe, is a trader at Scott's Landing and steamboat agent for the Rockland and Blue Hill lines. He married Emma, daughter of Davis and Sabrina (Lufkin) Torrey of Deer Isle, and widow of Augustus, the son of Capt. Seth Webb of So. Deer Isle. They have 5 children, all born at No. Deer Isle, viz: Howard, Whitney, Elmer, Ray and Grace Lowe. Emma, by her first marriage, has a son, Augustus Webb, born about 1879, who lives with her.

[f] Regenia Campbell Lowe, married Jonathan, son of Samuel and Mary (Torrey) Torrey, by whom she has a daughter, Ella Torrey, unmarried.

- (2) Abigail H. Eaton, born 1817 and died 1898. She married Capt. Daniel Shute Torrey, son of Daniel and Lydia (Haskell) Torrey, of Deer Isle. Capt. Torrey was born Jan. 20, 1811 and died Mar. 24, 1898, aged 87 years, 2 months and 4 days. They both died here and are buried at Mount Adams. Their children are A. Judson, Lurette, Delia, Medora, Eva, Frederick A. and Daniel Wellington Torrey. This Torrey family are fully detailed under LYDIA — 35 — HASKELL.

(3) William Eaton, named from his father, married (1st) Susan, daughter of Jonathan Webster by his wife Eley, a daughter of DEA. JOSHUA ---21--- HASKELL. Susan died and was buried in Castine, then he married (2nd) Sarah Nash of Wiscasset, Me., who died about 1897 in Portland. William was pilot in the revenue-service and later became Captain of a U. S. Cutter which he assumed up to the time of his death, in the St. Julian Hotel, Portland, Me., where he and his wife were boarding at the time. His body was taken to Castine for interment by the side of his first wife. His children, all by his first wife, are, viz:

[a] Caroline ("Carrie") Eaton, married Edwin Davis, an undertaker in Castine, Me., by whom she has two children born in that town, viz: (1) William Davis, married and lives in Minneapolis, and (2) Abbie Davis, married Wm S. Payson, of Hope, Me., now a dentist in Castine.

[b] James Eaton, married a Brophy of Castine, by whom he had a daughter, Marion who, as did also her mother, died of consumption in Castine.

[c] Charles Eaton, lost at sea, unmarried.

[d] Lucretia Eaton, married a Wardwell of Penobscot, Me., who was undoubtedly a descendant of her great great-grandmother's family of Wardwells described above in the biography of HANNAH ---15--- HASKELL. Lucretia died in Castine, from cancer, in which town her husband also died, this being the place of their residence. Their only child died young.

[e] William Eaton, died, single, in Castine, about the year 1889.

(4) Esther Eaton, married as the first wife of John Weed, son of John and Betsey (Harris) Weed of Little Deer Isle. As the result of a runaway horse, John was thrown from his carriage, near Scott's Landing, producing such injuries as to cause his death. Prior to his removal to No. Deer Isle, he lost his wife, Esther, on Little Deer Isle, from typhoid fever, and married (2nd) Widow Emeline Hill from the vicinity of Bucksport, Me. Esther Weed had the following children:

[a] Isaphenia Weed, died from typhoid fever.

[b] Gardner Weed, lost at sea.

[c] Caroline ("Cad") E. Weed, married Edwin Barney, of Boston, by whom she had a son which died there in infancy and a daughter, Nettie, who also died there from scarlatina. "Cad" died from carcinoma.

[d] John Davis Weed, married Marcella Eaton of Little Deer Isle.

[e] Hattie Weed, died from typhoid fever, which disease was brought into the family by one of the members and wrought its fearful havoc as can be seen by a review of this family's history. I have been more recently informed it was "ship-fever" and if such was the case, then it should be typhus instead of typhoid fever as prior informants have stated to me.

[f] Parker Weed, died from disease above mentioned.

(5) Hannah Eaton, married Capt. Francis ("Frank") Torrey, a brother to her sister Abigail's husband. They had children as follows, Lydia, Hezekiah, Abbie, Grafton, Frank, Clara and Hattie Torrey, a full account of whom can be found in the Torrey families entered under LYDIA ---35--- HASKELL.

(6) Samuel Eaton, a character, whose life is circumscribed with much doubt, being reported by one to have been drowned, in youth; by another to have been so severely burned that he died soon after, while the majority appear to have known nothing of his existence.

ii. Elizabeth ("Betsey") Eaton, married Dr. Moody Powers, youngest son of Rev. Peter Powers. Rev. Mr. Powers was the first settled pastor of the first church in Deer Isle (Congregational) though the church had been established several years. The first Congregational church of Haverhill, N. H., at Haverhill Corner, was organized Oct. 3, 1790, about thirty years after the town was settled. In 1763 the proprietors of Haverhill and Newbury—the latter being in Vermont and just separated from Haverhill by the Connecticut river—voted to unite in paying a preacher for "two or three months this fall and winter." The year following, a church was organized at Newbury composed of members from both sides of the river which was the first church organized in the Connecticut valley north of Charlestown, N. H. The Rev. Peter Powers was its first pastor and his pastorate continued until 1782. He preached on both sides of the river in barns in the summer and in dwellings in the winter. After his dismissal from Newbury he preached at Haverhill for a year or more and from this time until 1791 no stated supply was had. He also preached the first sermon in Warren, N. H., which was in the open air, and he was then from Haverhill. After the services, Parson Powers went home with Obadiah Clement, of Warren, to enjoy the hospitality of his home and

spend the night, and he did it right merrily. One authority has said "A good glass of the dear creature was brought forward to clear the Reverend's throat." The Parson, in those days, wore a black kerseymer coat, silk breeches and stockings, three-cornered hat and fleece-like wig, a white band and white silk gloves. In this raiment he preached to the rough backwoodsmen, from pine stumps, platforms and other rudimentary and temporary elevations. He emigrated to Deer Isle from Newbury, Vt., not far from the year 1785. He was a zealous patriot during these Revolutionary times, and through the expression of his political opinions, incurred the enmity of the Tories in that vicinity, and, because of a sermon he preached from the text found in the book of Judges, fifth chapter, twenty-third verse, he was so persecuted by them that he took his departure for Deer Isle, where he was pastor of the church till his death in 1800, at the age of 72 years. He was entitled to a grant of land as the first settled minister here, and his farm was the property upon which now resides Mrs. Edna Greenlaw, near the old stone pound. The town or parish built the house (one of the oldest on the island) she occupies for the Parson and it is where he resided during his services here until death. He was, for several years, Town Clerk of Deer Isle and was esteemed one of the most honorable and upright of men. His wife died about 1860, near the age of 87 years, and she bore him a large family, one of whom, Rev. Jonathan Powers, was the first settled minister of Penobscot, Me., which occurred in 1796, and where he died in 1807. Another son, Prescott Powers, married SARAH—**17**—HASKELL, daughter of Deacon Francis Haskell. His youngest son Moody, as first stated, married "Betsey" Eaton and he remained at Deer Isle as a practicing physician until his death, which took place about 1850 and his wife following later, in 1871, at the age of 91 years.

The children of Betsey Powers were, viz:

- (1) Hannah Powers, born Jan. 13, 1802, at Cape Rozier, Me., and died at North Deer Isle, June 8, 1884 at the age of 87 years, from a carbuncle on the neck. She was married at Deer Isle, Jan. 2, 1823, by Rev. Abijah Wines to Capt. Amos Howard, born Nov. 1, 1796 in Deer Isle, son of John Howard by his first wife Abigail (?), daughter of John Pressey, Jr. Capt. Howard, soon after marriage, moved to Newburyport, Mass. from which place he sailed a craft for many years. He returned to Deer Isle about 1840, and purchased of Thomas Adams, of Castine, a farm at No. Deer Isle where he lived until his decease in 1870, from gastric cancer, at the age of 68 years. His property fell into the hands of his heirs and is now resided upon by his grandson, Capt. Geo. Holden. Capt. Howard was, for many years, deacon of the second Congregational Church, at North Deer Isle, and was notably a very upright and exemplary citizen. Their children, all of whom excepting the youngest, were born in Newburyport, Mass., are, viz:
 - [a] Sarah Elizabeth Howard, born Aug. 4, 1826, and died at Deer Isle, from laryngeal diphtheria, during a visit here with her mother, from Newburyport, Oct. 27, 1829, and is buried in the "Old Cemetery."
 - [b] Amos Hale Howard, born May 14, 1829 and died in Newburyport, where he is buried, from laryngeal diphtheria (croup) July 5, 1831.
 - [c] Sarah ("Sasa") Elizabeth Howard, born Oct. 23, 1831 and married at Deer Isle by Rev. Jonathan Adams, Jan. 8, 1852 to Belcher Tyler Torrey, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 29, 1828 and died June 24, 1899 from the sequelae of la grippe. Belcher was a sea-captain and son of Jonathan and Prudence (Tyler) Torrey of Deer Isle. The home-place, now in possession of his widow, "Sasa," is located on the "Turn of the road" at No. Deer Isle. After he retired from marine service Capt. Torrey conducted a store and was town treasurer for many years. He left no family.
 - [d] Amos Hale Howard, born Dec. 5, 1833 and died Mar. 17, 1837 from laryngeal diphtheria in Newburyport, where he is buried by the side of his brother.
 - [e] Harriet Lunt Howard, born Feb. 13, 1836 and married by Nathan E. Weed, Esq. at No. Deer Isle, Feb. 14, 1851 to George Washington Holden, son of Prescott and Mary (Jordan) Holden of Deer Isle. George was a canvasser and school teacher. Their children, all of whom were born in No. Deer Isle, are, viz: (1) Amos Fremont ("Freem") Holden, born Dec. 6, 1855, married (1st) Flora Stinson, daughter of Jack Stinson of Upper Stoning-

ton. Flora died during parturition, May 13, 1832, from puerperal eclampsia, the child, Morton Holden, surviving. "Freem" married (2nd) Clara Torrey, divorced wife of Wm. Allen of Penobscot, Me. and daughter of Francis and Hannah (Eaton) Torrey. They have no children. "Freem" is captain of a steam yacht sailing out of Boston, (2) William Eaton Holden, born Nov. 9, 1859, lives unmarried with his mother, (3) Charles Benson Cobb Holden, born Mar. 28, 1863 and died Sept. 16, 1885 at No. Deer Isle from typhoid fever. He married as the 1st husband of Cecelia Closson daughter of Franklin and Harriet (Torrey) Closson of Deer Isle, by whom he had a daughter Lena born about 1881. His widow married Elmer Hardy, son of Geo. C. and Louise (Haskell) Hardy, whose family history can be found under the George C. Hardy branch of ELIZABETH — 12 — HASKELL. (4) Clarence Homes Wright Holden, born Aug. 11, 1865 and married Jennie M., daughter of Ignatius and Sarah (Haskell) Haskell. He is a master-mariner and lives on the "Dow Town" road. His three children are Ethelyn, born about 1884, Charles, born about 1887 and Elizabeth Lou Holden, born about 1889, (5) Lizzie Lou Holden, born July 25, 1839, married Percy Haskell, son of Edwin and Martha (Pressey) Haskell, by whom she has one son, Carlisle Earle Haskell who is blind from congenital ocular malformation, (6) George Lyman Clayton Holden, born Nov. 10, 1871 and married Mabel Lowe, born Aug. 11, 1872, daughter of Roland and Eva (Howard) Lowe of Deer Isle. He is captain of the Sscr. Samuel C. Hart, in the service of Goss & Small of Stonington, and has one child, Athelton Holden, born Aug. 2, 1894. (7) Howard Holden, born in Boston about 1881, and brought to Deer Isle when 5 months old and placed in the care of Harriet Holden. His real name is Holman but the above appellation has been given him, and by which he has been known for years.

[f] George Hale Howard, born Jan. 12, 1839 and married by Rev. Wm. A. Merrill at Deer Isle, Jan. 1, 1860 to Susan Haskell Pickering, born Feb. 7, 1842 in Deer Isle, daughter of Timothy Barnes and Susan Noyes (Haskell) Pickering of Deer Isle. Their further history can be found under the Susan Noyes Haskell family of the Joshua, Jr., branch of DEACON JOSHUA — 24 — HASKELL.

[g] Lucia A. Howard, the only member of the family born in Deer Isle, July 17, 1811 and married in 1836 (1st) George W. Spofford, son of Pearl and Sarah (Averill) Spofford of Deer Isle by whom she had 3 children, viz: (1) Sarah Averill Spofford, known as "Plum," born in Deer Isle, June 16, 1837 and married (1st) Charles P. Gilbert who died, and (2nd) Arthur Francis Barney, son of Stearns Barney of Southboro, Mass. "Plum" died in Dorchester, Jan. 1, '96 of Diphtheria and the body was brought to Deer Isle for interment at Mount Adams. She left no children and after her death Arthur Barney married Grace Sargent and they live in Dorchester, Mass. (2) Elmer Ellsworth Spofford, born Aug. 2, 1859 in Deer Isle and married Nettie V. Joyce, daughter of Moses and Lydia (Pickering) Joyce, by whom he has 2 children, Frank C. and Arthur Spofford. Elmer keeps the post office in connection with a general store at Stonington and is also first selectman of that town. (3) Howard Grant Spofford, born in Deer Isle, Nov. 29, 1861 and married Jennie May Comstock Russ, daughter of Chas. A. and Emma (Marsh) Russ, July 25, 1887 in Stonington. He is proprietor of the Arcadian House in Stonington. Lucia A. Howard was married Aug. 20, 1871 to (2nd) Frank C. Hayes, son of Dennis Hayes, of Oxford, Me., at Bar Harbor, by Rev. Bishop Neely of Portland. Frank Hayes conducted a livery business in Portland until he was accidentally injured by a horse, compelling him to dispose of his business, which was purchased by his wife's son, Howard G. Spofford, who continued in the business for several years. Mr. Hayes died in Portland, Apr. 25, 1893 and is buried there, his widow being at present a resident with her sister "Sasa" Torrey at No. Deer Isle.

(2) Deacon Hale Powers, born at Cape Rozier (Castine), Me., May 14, 1803 and died Oct. 3, 1897 from senile decline in Sunset, Me., at the greatly advanced age of 94 years. He came to Deer Isle when a young man and lumbered in the woods about Sunset and Northwest Harbor until his marriage to Hephzibah ("Hipsy") Chase Small, born in Sunset, Aug. 23, 1808, daughter of Thomas Small, Jr., by his wife Anna, daughter of Thomas Saunders. Hipsy's grandfather was Thomas Small, Sr., one of the 69 pioneers who, at one time, owned the whole of Deer Island, and he came here in 1767 from Cape Elizabeth, Me. Hale occasionally went to sea but principally devoted his time to farming on a lot in Sunset which he purchased from his father-in-law, Thomas Small, and on which he built the house now owned and occupied by his youngest child William. He was deacon of the first Congregational church at Deer Isle up to the time of his death and was a most liberal donator toward the erection of a parsonage, contributing at one time \$100 in cash. His wife died in Sunset, Feb. 23, 1892 and is buried by his side in

Hillside Cemetery, Sunset.

Their children, all of whom were born in Sunset (Deer Isle) where William Powers now resides, are viz:

[a] Samuel Moody Powers, born July 7, 1830 and was sunstruck about 1832, causing mental derangement, and from the effects of which he died June 2, 1861 in Sunset where he is buried.

[b] Son, unnamed, lived only 3 days, being a twin brother to the next one, Amos H.

[c] Amos Hale Powers, twin to [b], and born Jan. 22, 1832. He married Margaret Whitehill daughter of Deacon Whitehill of Vermont. She was a woman possessed of very superior qualities. They moved to Manhattan, Kansas, where she died about the year 1874. He went extensively into farming and still lives there with a family, viz: (1) Marion ("Minnie") Powers, who was only 15 years of age when her mother died thus devolving upon her youthful frame a mother's care for her younger sister and brother, which she bore nobly and with remarkable success, (2) Edith and (3) Moody Powers, who died in Kansas a very promising young man.

[d] Joel Henry Powers, born Dec. 25, 1833 and enlisted in a Maine regiment of volunteers to go to the front in the Civil War through which he served. He married Eliza McClintock of Deer Isle, daughter of "Master Joe" McClintock, who taught school here many years. Joel is a farmer at No. Deer Isle and has a son, Edward Everett Powers, who married Hattie Clothier of Elmira, N. Y., and resides at No. Deer Isle with two children, Edward Everett and Minnie Clothier Powers.

[e] James Small Powers, born in Sunset, Dec. 6, 1835 and moved to Seal Cove, Mount Desert, where he is married and keeps a general store with the post office. He has a daughter, Myra Humbolt Powers, born at Seal Cove, October, 1875.

[f] Hannah Howard Powers, born in Sunset, Sept. 29, 1837, married Jeremiah Gray, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Cole) Gray of Sunset. Jeremiah is a farmer at Sunset. Their children are, viz:—

(1) Martha Harriet Gray, born in Deer Isle and married Joseph C. Stinson of Sunset, son of Edmund and Bertha (Webb) Stinson. Their children are Edmund Jeremiah Stinson, born in Sunset, single; is on a training ship in U. S. Navy, and Dennis, born in Sunset, and died at the age of 6 months.

(2) Harland Lee Gray, born in Sunset. Is a quarryman and lives on Crotch Island, Stonington. He married Helen Brown, daughter of Eben and ——— (Pressey) Brown of Sunset. They had a son born in Sunset where it died about 3 years old; Child died in Sunset young; Maynard born in Stonington, and others.

(3) Jeremiah B. Gray, born in Sunset and drowned about 1889 in Crockett's Cove, Deer Isle, at about the age of 22 years.

(4) Clara Gray, born in Sunset, and married Walter Herrick Stinson, brother to her sister Martha's husband. Their children are Blanche, Ernest Elmer, Flora Bell, Alden Herrick, Cecil Wasgatt, Geo. Freeman, all born in Sunset. Blanch married Geo. Robbins of Stonington, son of Elijah Robbins, Aug., 1899.

(5) Florence Bell Gray, born in Sunset, and married Alfonso Stinson, son of Pearl and Theodocia (Pressey) Stinson of Sunset. They live in Sunset and he is a quarryman. They have Myrtle Stinson, born in Sunset 1890.

(6) Morris Gray, born in Sunset and lives with his father. He is a quarryman.

(7) Estella Gray, born in Sunset, married Tilden Fifield of West Stonington, a fisherman, son of Joseph and Kate (Wharton) Fifield. They have a child born in West Stonington, 1898.

[g] Peter Powers, born in Sunset, Nov. 1, 1839 and married (1st) Delia Kent, daughter of Wm. Kent, of Woodward's Cove, Grand Manan, by whom he had a daughter (1) Hephzibah Bertha Powers who is probably living with her grandparents at Grand Manan, N. B. Peter was divorced and he married (2nd) Bertha Lucinda Hamblen of Stonington, daughter of Walter and Mercy (Stinson) Hamblen, by whom he had 3 more children, (2) Bonny Lucellus, born about 1883, now learning the machinists trade in Massachusetts, (3) Son, died young, and (4) Beatrice Powers, born Oct. 6, 1887 and lives with her mother in Stonington. Peter was a photographer and built the Lufkin store at Stonington. He resided where Stephen Maxwell is located, and was drowned Oct. 9, 1893, by the upsetting of his boat southeast of Georges Head, on his way to Stonington from a fishing trip off Isle au Haut. His widow married (2nd) Stephen Maxwell, of Stonington, where they reside, by whom she has had several children, born in Stonington.

- [h] Harlan Page Powers, born in Sunset, Feb. 21, 1842; enlisted in the 14th Maine Infantry Volunteers and was killed in the battle of Fredericksburg in 1862.
- [i] Harriet Powers, born in Sunset, Mar. 7, 1844; married James ("Jim") Henry Gray of Stonington, son of Abner and Emily (Cole) Gray of Oceanville, Me. They have had children as follows: (1) Lizzie, born in Oceanville and died in Sunset at about the age of 6 months; (2) Nettie Lee, born in Oceanville where she died at about 2 years of age; (3) Lizzie, born in Oceanville where she died at about the age of 6 months; (4) Abner Hale born July 5, '67 in Sunset, and married Frances Comfort Sellers, daughter of William and Sarah Elizabeth (Matthews) Sellers of Oceanville. Abner is now on the schooner-yacht "Adrienne," owned by Harry Smith of Salem, Mass. Comfort was born about 1879 and has a son, Thomas Stephen Lewis Gray born in Stonington, Aug. 5, 1898, and named from a former pastor of the Congregational church here, Rev. Thomas Lewis; (5) Peter, born in Oceanville, May 1871 and, with his father, owns the Schr. "Forest Queen" of which he is captain; (6) Lyman Frink, born in Sunset, Oct. 1877 and served on the U. S. S. *Philadelphia*, in the Pacific squadron during the war with Spain in 1898-9; (7) Stephen White Green Gray, born in Stonington; and several others who died young.
- [j] Charles Torrey Powers, born in Sunset, Apr. 12, 1846 where he died from Bright's disease, unmarried, Apr. 30, 1880, and is buried there in "Hillside" cemetery.
- [k] Lucy Powers, born in Sunset, Sept. 12, 1848; married Silas Lane, son of Hardy and Lavonia (Stinson) Lane, whose ancestry can be found under the vii. child of ELIZABETH—12—HASKELL. Silas is a farmer in Gardiner, Me. and has had 3 children; (1) Charles Powers Lane, unmarried and born about 1869; (2) Alzie Lane, her birth being about 1887 and (3) Vera Lane, born about 1885 and died about 1897.
- [l] Thomas Powers, born in Sunset, Sept. 23, 1850; married Ada Emma Stinson, daughter of Haskell and Emily (Bridges) Stinson of Stinson's Neck, Deer Isle. He is a farmer in Sunset and has 6 children; (1) Lizzie, born on Stinson's Neck and married Rodney Allen, in 1898, of Brooklin, Me., where they reside; (2) Harland Page, born in Sunset, Me.; (3) Vina D.; (4) Haskell; (5) Roscoe and (6) Llewellyn Powers, all of whom were born in Sunset, Me.
- [m] Clara Janet Powers, born in Sunset, Mar. 25, 1853; married July 16, 1870 Edward ("Ned") Small Small of Sunset, son of Thomas and Eliza (Fifield) Small and grandson of Edward Small of Deer Isle. "Ned" is a farmer and also conducts the Deer Isle branch of the L. C. Chase Manufacturing Co., a horse-clothing firm of Boston. They have 4 children, (1) Allen McDonald Small, M. D., graduated from Bowdoin Medical College in 1895 since which time he has practiced his profession most successfully in Freedom, Me. He married in Nov. 1894, Luella Frances, daughter of Amos and Sarah Jane (Robbins) Small of Sunset, by whom he has two children, Vivian Mertice, born in Sunset, June 6, 1896, and Florian Elwyn Small, born in Freedom, Me., about 1897; (2) Mertice Vinton Small, born in Sunset, Sept. 7, 1876, is a school-teacher in Deer Isle; (3) Morton Maxwell Small, born in Sunset, May 12, 1878 and married Tannie A. Flye, daughter of Elijah and Susan (Cookson) Flye of Freedom, Me, by whom he has one child, Merle Amoro Small. Morton is a medical student at Bowdoin College; and (4) Evelyn Frances Small, born in Sunset, Oct. 13, 1895.
- [n] William Merrill Powers, born in Sunset, May 23, 1855 and married Sadie, daughter of George and Hannah (Eaton) Eaton of Stonington, Me., by whom he has had 4 children; Nettie Lee, Charles Edward, Child which died in a few hours, and Christie Powers, all of whom were born in Sunset. William is a farmer in Sunset and lives on the old homestead of his father where all of the family were born and reared.
- [o] Elizabeth ("Betsey") Powers, born in Deer Isle about 1805 and married David Tyler, son of pioneer Joseph Tyler, Esq. and grandson of William, a Congregational minister in Dedham, Mass. David's mother was Phebe Fowles and his paternal grandmother was a niece of Sir William Pepperell. Squire Joseph was born in 1749, was a soldier in the Revolutionary army, and was among the foremost and most progressive of Deer Isle's pioneers. David was a mariner and also followed farming to some extent at his home in No. Deer Isle. His decease was very sudden, being found dead May 24, 1841 in bed soon after his arrival home from a voyage. His widow, Betsey, went to Newbury, Vermont, where she married (2nd) John Barker Carleton, of Newbury, son of Dudley and Melitable (Barker) Carleton of Haverhill, Mass. She had two children by Mr. Tyler, viz:—
- [a] George Cheever Tyler, born in Deer Isle, Sept. 16, 1833 and married Dec. 31,

1862 in Newbury, Vt., Eliza Hazelton Smith of Newbury, Vt., daughter of Thomas J. and Jane (Fulton) Smith. He resides there and has lost an arm by injury. Eliza died there May 12, 1890 leaving children, (1) Charlie L., born about 1864, (2) John Barker Carleton Tyler, born Feb. 22, 1869 in Newbury; married Abbie Parker from Wentworth, N. H. by whom he has three children, viz:— Russell Parker Tyler, born June 1895, and the twins Margaret and Lawrence Tyler born 1897. John Tyler is a merchant in Newbury, Vt., (3) Elizabeth ("Bessie"), born in Newbury, and (4) Leon Tyler, born May 24, 1884.

[b] Hannah Tyler, born in Deer Isle, Nov. 26, 1840 and married Joseph Sawyer, of Newbury, Vt., son of Remembrance Chamberlain and Zuviah (Brock) Sawyer of Newbury, by whom she has two sons, (1) Remembrance ("Mem") Chamberlain Sawyer, single, and born 1868 and (2) Frederick Dillingham Sawyer, who is married and lives in West Newbury, Vt. where he has a son, John Black Sawyer, born about 1894.

(4) Peter Powers, born in Deer Isle. He married (1st) Joanna Clough of Bluehill, Me. and they moved to Frankfort, Me. He married (2nd) Widow Lunt of Outer Long Island, Me., by whom he had additional children. Peter had been to Blue Hill where he disposed of a load of fish and then started on the return trip to Long Island. The fog soon shut down thickly and he lost his course. Not being heard from for a long time, it became suspicious that he had met with a disastrous ending. Soon after, a telegram was received from Digby, N. S. reporting his whereabouts. He was found in a semi-conscious state on the Digby shore, and having been deprived of food and water for a long time, his life was at a low ebb. His tongue being greatly parched and swollen, with difficulty he managed, in broken accents, to announce in a few words from whence he came. The Masonic fraternity cared for him faithfully but he succumbed to the results of his terrible experience. The body was sent to Deer Isle where it was buried in the "Old Cemetery." By his first marriage, Peter had viz:—

[a] Julia Maria Powers, born in Deer Isle and married Walter Haley of Winterport, Me., where they reside and have children. Clara who married a druggist and last accounts was living in Augusta, Me. and Lizzie Haley, also married.

[b] Clara Powers, born in Deer Isle and married a Carter of Boston, now deceased.

[c] Ashman Powers, born in Frankfort, Me. and lives in Chicago, Ill.

(5) Sarah ("Sally") Haskell Powers, born in Deer Isle and married John Howard Parker, Esq., who came, when a young man, to Deer Isle, and soon after marriage moved to Somes Sound, Mount Desert. Sally died about 1888 in Somesville, Mt. Desert. Their children, all of whom were born in Somesville, are viz:—

[a] James Parker, killed in the Civil War and unmarried.

[b] Letitia Adams Parker, married Chauncey Noyes of Somesville, son of John M. Noyes who was son of pioneer Joseph Noyes of Deer Isle, the history of whom will come under the Deacon Joshua Haskell division later on. Chauncey O. Noyes and wife live in Georgetown, Mass. He is a carpenter and has an adopted son, William Noyes, and also had a daughter born in Georgetown where she died in infancy.

[c] Fred Parker, married Gedita ——— of European birth. He is a civil engineer and lives West.

[d] Clarke Parker, is a mariner, unmarried and has a home in Somesville.

[e] Geo. Parker, married and lives in Somesville with a family.

(6) Jonathan Powers, born in Deer Isle, and went to Vermont where he married his cousin, Electa Powers, of West Newbury, Vt. They both died in Bradford, Vt. leaving three children, viz:—

[a] John Hale Powers, born in West Newbury, Vt. and moved to Chicago where he died and is buried. He served through the Civil War.

[b] Elizabeth P. ("Lizzie") Powers, born in West Newbury, and married Geo. Farr of Newbury. They live in Kansas City, Kansas.

[c] Martha Powers, born in West Newbury, and, when a young woman, went West to teach among the Indians, and married there. When last heard from, she was in Ukiah, California.

(7) William E. Powers, born in Deer Isle, and married Lucinda Gray, daughter of John and Jane (Howard (?) Gray. He is a farmer at No. Deer Isle and deacon of the second Congregational church there, being also an ardent worker in the Sunday School. His family is as follows, all of whom were born at No. Deer Isle, viz:

[a] John Moody Powers, named from his two grandfathers. He married Rose, daughter of Shedrick Black by his wife Rosa, a daughter of John Gray. Mr. Powers is a farmer and mariner and lives on Little Deer Isle, where

41

he reared the following children, (1) Wentworth ("Winnie") Powers, born about 1872 and lives on Little Deer Isle where he lost his wife Lena, daughter of Edwin and Ellen (Hendrick) Blastow, about the year 1897, from consumption soon after giving birth to a child who also died, shortly after its mother, (2) Annie, married Emery Billings, son of Myrick Billings of Little Deer Isle who was lost off Cape Cod by the wrecking of a barge in the terrible gale of Nov. 27, 1893, made so famous by the loss of the steamer *Portland*, (3) Emery Powers and (4) a son.

- [b] Lizzie Jane Powers, died, when a young lady, from phthisis.
 - [c] Luella Powers, married Henry Hart of Bangor, a Congregational minister, living last accounts in Brooksville. They have three sons; George, William and Albert Hart.
 - [d] William Prescott Powers, married Rebecca Weed (Clarissa) Haskell, daughter of Edward Young and Martha (Washington) Haskell who were descendants of Nathan —27— Haskell. Prescott is a sea-captain and has a home near the Red schoolhouse, No. Deer Isle, where he reared a family of several children, (1) Son, died in infancy, (2) Carleton ("Carl") deceased, and buried at Mt. Adams, (3) Arthur, born about 1870 and is single, (4) Bertha ("Bertie") born about 1877 and married Chas. Newman of So. West Harbor, Mount Desert, by whom she has a son Arthur Earle Newman.
 - [e] George Powers, married Mary Paris. He is a mariner and farmer, living at So. Deer Isle, and has a daughter Lizzie Mande, born Apr. 1875, who married Willard Graves Haskell, born Aug. 22, 1871 son of Jasper W. and Flavilla (Haskell) Haskell, by whom she has a daughter Kathleen Eva Haskell born in So. Deer Isle, Oct. 18, 1898. Willard is one of the crew of the international racing yacht, *Columbia*, and also sailed on the *Defender* during her race with the *Valkyrie III* in 1895.
 - [f] Anna Powers, married as the (2nd) wife of David Pierce of So. Boston. He is dead and his widow still resides at So. Boston, having no family. David had children by 1st wife, one of whom, Fred, married Lizzie Davis, daughter of Joseph and Melissa (Colby) Davis. Fred died 1899.
 - [g] Collins Farrington Powers, named from Dr. Collins, and married Hattie Snowman of Little Deer Isle, daughter of Michael and Hannah (——) Snowman. He lives at No. Deer Isle next to his father's premises, and has a family as follows, all of whom were born at No. Deer Isle, (1) Edith Marion, born about 1882, (2) Cecile Hart, her birth being about 1885, (3) Stella Beatrice, born about 1887, (4) Neville Farrington, born about 1889, (5) Maurice Warren, born about 1891, and Ruth Halga Powers, born about 1893.
 - [h] Myron Powers, married Daisy Dow, daughter of Amos and Caroline (Snowman) Dow, of Deer Isle. He went to sea and was drowned by being lost overboard during the gale of May 1893, leaving children, (1) Ellison, born about 1891 and Roy Powers, born about 1893.
 - [i] Warren Powers, a mariner, married Lucy Scott, daughter of Samuel A. and (Howard) Scott of Deer Isle, by whom he has a girl Rena Powers, born about 1896.
- (8) Samuel E. Powers, born about 1819 and published at Deer Isle, Feb. 17, 1849 where he was married Mar. 29, 1849 by Rev. Jonathan Adams to Harriet B. Webb Haskell, born Oct. 17, 1830 (?), daughter of Solomon and Joanna (Carman) Haskell. Solomon was a son of IGNATIUS —21— HASKELL, ESQ. Sam carried the U. S. mail for many years between Blue Hill and Deer Isle, and now lives near Carman's rock, Deer Isle. Harriet died at Deer Isle soon after parturition, from phthisis and is buried in the "Old Cemetery," leaving 4 children, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, viz:—
- [a] Caroline ("Cad") Powers, married Capt. Charles Greenlaw, son of John and Catherine (Hanson) Greenlaw. Capt. Greenlaw is ranked among the foremost of Deer Isle's shippers and has a fine home a short distance below Carman's rock, opposite his father-in-law's. Their children were all born in Deer Isle, viz:— (1) Arthur H. Greenlaw, married Alberta, daughter of Mark and Sarah E. (Spofford) Pickering, by whom he has two children, Maurice and Christie Greenlaw. He is a yachtsman, (2) Jonathan ("John") Greenlaw Greenlaw, is single, and goes captain of a yacht out of New York, (3) Frank Norman Greenlaw, married Eva May Joyce, daughter of Moses and Lydia (Pickering) Joyce, by whom he has 3 children, Minot, Basil and Esther Kathleen Greenlaw. He conducts a livery stable at Deer Isle, (4) Edward, (5) Elmer, (6) Hattie and (7) LeDroit Greenlaw.
 - [b] Charles Powers, married Mary Rich from Outer Long Island, Me. He is a farmer and lives on his father's premises. His family consists of (1) Mildred ("Mille") who married Ovid Tripp of Ellsworth by whom she has a family, (2) Mattie, died from phthisis about 1896, (3) Linnie, (4) son, died from diphtheria, (5) child, also died from diphtheria, and others.

- [c] Edward ("Ed") Powers, married Etta Greenlaw, a sister of his sister's husband. They live in "Pressey Village" and he goes yachting. Their children are Harry, Cathlena ("Cassie") and Norman.
- [d] Hezekiah Powers, a yacht skipper, married Minnie Torrey Haskell, born Nov. 15, 1865, daughter of Albert and Irene (Haskell) Haskell, by whom he has 3 children, Frank A., Carleton P. and Fred Seavey Powers.
- (9) Lucy Powers, married as the first wife of Henry Weed, son of John and Betsey (Harris) Weed of Little Deer Isle. He was a seaman and after Lucy's death at No. Deer Isle, he married (2nd) Mary Farrar of Newburyport, Mass. Lucy had two children Vianna who died in Deer Isle from phthisis at about the age of 18 years, and Elvina Weed who died at about the age of 20 years, in Bangor, Me. from typhoid fever, the body being sent home for burial by the side of her sister in the "Old Cemetery." Henry Weed, by his second marriage, had children as follows, (1) Lucy Weed, who married Capt. Samuel, son of William and Susan (Pressey) Haskell, (2) Henry, died, single, in Deer Isle, (3) Rose, married Capt. Geo. Dudley, son of Edward Y. and Martha (Washington) Haskell, (4) Arno, died at Deer Isle, unmarried, (5) Frank, married Eliza Eaton, daughter of Torrey and Mary Ann (Thompson) Eaton by whom she has 7 children recorded further on under the senior Tristram Haskell's descendants and (6) Kate Weed, married Wilford, son of Philip and Mary (Saunders) Haskell. They live in Salem, Mass. and have a daughter, Lucy ("Lulie") Haskell.
- (10) Moody B. Powers, born in Deer Isle, about 1882 and married (1st) Abigail ("Abbie") Nason, daughter of Willaby and Elmira (Holden) Nason. He went to Kansas after the birth of 6 children and she died there in 1877 from an abdominal tumor. He married (2nd) in 1880, Emma ——— from Ohio, born in 1858 but has no children by this union. Moody is a broad minded, liberal man, very progressive and original in his views. They live in Manhattan, Kansas. The children of Moody are
- [a] Augusta A. Powers, born 1854 in Deer Isle and married a Heintz of Dutch descent and who was a native of New York, from which place he emigrated to Oregon when a boy. From thence he went to California where he enlisted, and served throughout the Civil War. He then went to Colorado and took up a ranch of 160 acres at Evergreen, in the foothills, where he now resides, about 25 miles from Denver. They have two daughters, (1) Maud, born about 1873 and married June 1895 a miner in Colorado who afterwards lost his leg, by accident, below the knee. They have lived with her mother Augusta, since the death of her father, and (2) Mildred, born in 1889. They also had a daughter who died in her sixth year and a son who died in infancy.
- [b] Elmira ("Myra") Powers, married Frank Ingraham, a lawyer from Rockland, Me., and they live in Colorado City, Col. They have children (1) Emma, born about 1865 and married Wyborn Cunningham, a lawyer of Colorado City, by whom she has a son, born in 1893, (2) Edna, born about 1868 and married in Colorado City where she has two children, Florence, born about 1891, and Edward born about 1895, (3) Henry, born about 1870 and is a miner and unmarried last accounts, and (4) Milton Cunningham, born about 1876.
- [c] Moody Powers, died at the age of 13 years.
- [d] Milton Powers, married a daughter of John Holton, of Colorado, by his first wife. They live on a 960 acre ranch at Deep Creek, Col., and have 5 children, (1) Emma, born 1886, (2) Charles Prescott, born about 1888, (3) Warren, (4) Rettie Lulu and (5) Maud Powers.
- [e] Abbie Ella Powers, married as the 2nd wife of John Holton above and lives in Colorado with 5 children, (1) Benlah, born about 1876 and is married and has 2 children, (2) Morrill, born about 1879, (3) Lawrence, born about 1881, (4) Lena, born about 1882 and mentally deranged from convulsions in childhood, and (5) Edna Holton, born about 1890.
- [f] Morrill Powers, was sunstruck soon after reaching Colorado and never completely recovered from its effects.
- [g] Betsey ("Betty") Powers, born in Kansas and married a widower by the name of Pearson, an Englishman, with a large family. They have a fine ranch near Evergreen, Col., and Betty has 3 children, (1) Pluma, born about 1883, (2) Benjamin ("Benny"), born about 1886 and (3) Raymond ("Ray") born about 1888.
- [h] Charles Powers, a farmer in Kansas, married about 1892 to Edith Perry, born 1876. They are both excellent musicians and have two children, (1) Moody, born about 1893 and (2) Marie Powers, born 1895.
- [i] Jessie Powers, born in Kansas and married a lawyer by the name of Foraker from Illinois. They live in Dallas, Texas, where he has a good practice. Their children are Mary, born 1885, Florence, Winifred, John, Frances, Ray and Roy, twins, and Harold Foraker, born 1895.
- [j] Benjamin Powers, last accounts was a school-teacher, unmarried, in Colorado.

[k] Mary Powers, was, last accounts, single and residing in Kansas.

[l] Maud Powers, was also unmarried last reports.

iii. Abigail Eaton, born in Deer Isle in 1783 and married Amasa Holden, who was born in Mendon, Mass., in 1775 and came to Deer Isle as early as the year 1800 where he taught school a great many years. He practiced this profession until he was more than seventy years of age, and exceeded in the number of terms taught, those of any other person in this vicinity. In fact, during his later years, he had for scholars the grandchildren of those who were his pupils in former years. He died at Deer Isle, Nov. 6, 1853 at the age of 78 years, being buried in the "Old Cemetery," and his wife followed later. Their children, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, were viz:—

- (1) Elmira Holden, married Willaby Nason, Jr., son of Robert Nason, a pioneer to Deer Isle about the year 1768. Willaby lived here a number of years and then removed to Belfast, Me., or the town of Knox, in Waldo County, where he died. He had besides other children, a daughter, Abigail Nason, who married as the first wife of Moody B. Powers who was her mother's first cousin, and went to Kansas, as can be seen by referring to their further history in detail under the 10th child of Elizabeth the 2nd child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL.
- (2) Prescott Powers Holden, who was a skilled block-maker and moved to Bangor many years ago, where he practiced his trade for a long period and where he died in 1898. He married a lady in Bangor, whose name is said to be Mary Jordan, and by whom he had 3 children, viz:—
 - [a] Mary Holden.
 - [b] Clara Holden.
 - [c] George Washington Holden, born in Deer Isle and married Harriet Lunt Howard. Their history is given complete under the family of Hannah Powers, the eldest child of Elizabeth Eaton, the 2nd child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL.
- (3) Hannah E. Holden, born in Deer Isle, where she died Sept. 1, 1833, aged 28 years, unmarried, from consumption and is buried in the "Old Cemetery."
- (4) William Eaton Holden, went to Tremont, Mt. Desert, where he married twice, his latter wife being Amy Richardson. He had a family, and died in the insane asylum at Augusta, Me.
- (5) Samuel Eaton Holden, born in Deer Isle, Jan. 11, 1816 and married (1st) Abigail Crockett, born Feb. 11, 1819 in Deer Isle and died at No. Deer Isle July 23, 1868; married (2nd) May 21, 1871, Melissa Elwood (Colby) Davis, born May 27, 1844, daughter of Oliver Lane and Abigail (Knowlton) Colby of Stonington, and widow of Joseph E. Davis, born in Brooksville, son of Joshua Davis of Brooksville, Me. Joseph Davis died in Oceauville, Me., Aug. 6, 1869. Samuel Holden died Mar. 29, 1873 at Mark Island government light station, where he had been keeper, and is buried at No. Deer Isle. He fought for the Union in its efforts to free the slaves and entered the 4th Regiment Infantry, Maine Volunteers, a married man, at the age of 41 years, with several others from Deer Isle. He was mustered into service June 15, 1861 and joined Company D, with the following comrades from Deer Isle, viz: Moses A. Dow, who entered, a married man, at the age of 36 years, and was a Corporal; Joseph Dunbar, entered, a single man, at the age of 18 years; Isaiah V. Eaton, aged 30 years and married; James B. Eaton, aged 18 years and married; John S. Gray, aged 23 years and single—he died from wounds July 28, 1863 and had also been a prisoner; Horace K. Haskell, aged 32 and married when he entered—was a prisoner in Richmond from the battle of Bull Run, in 1863; Peter H. Haskell, aged 34 and married when he left here—he was transferred to the 38th New York Regiment; and Andrew Small who entered at the age of 30 years, a married man, and was killed at the battle of Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862. Samuel Holden entered as a private and was transferred 1863 to the 38th New York Regiment and became bugler. The 4th regiment was among those which participated in the battle of Gettysburg. He contracted a throat trouble in service, which became malignant, thus causing his death. His widow Melissa, married (3rd) Chas. Cousins of Stonington, son of Joseph Cousins of West Trenton, Me. He was a widower with several children, and she has by this union 4 children, viz:—(1) Jennie Dess Cousins, born in Stonington June 30, 1877 and married in same town June 30, 1897 by Rev. Thomas S. Lewis, to Rev. Wm. Leander Muttart, of Prince Edward Island, by whom a dau., Ina Belle, was born in New Vineyard, Me., May 24, 1898; (2) Charles Lyman Cousins, born in Stonington, Oct. 4, 1878; (3) Robert Knowlton Cousins, born in Stonington, July 31, 1883 and (4) Ethel Frederica Cousins, born in Stonington, Sept. 20, 1888. The children of Samuel Holden by first wife Abigail were viz:

- [a] Margaret Crockett Holden, born in Deer Isle, Nov. 1, 1845, and married Frank Gray, son of Joseph and Joanna (Weed) Gray of Deer Isle by whom they had 4 children born in Deer Isle, viz:—(1) Ada Gray, married Leslie, son of George C. Hardy whose record is given under Peter Hardy, the eldest child of ELIZABETH —12— HASKELL. Their children are George, Leslie, Harold, Hazel and Evelyn who died in infancy; (2) Octavia ("Tava") Gray, married Jack Stinson, son of William and Rebecca (Young) Stinson by whom she has a child, Lida Marguerite Stinson; (3) Charles Gray, married Mary ("Pet") Hayes, daughter of Jacob and Ellen (Lowe) Hayes of Dorchester, Mass. They live on the "Turn-of-the-road" No. Deer Isle, and have children, Guy Hayes, Eva, Max Dewey, and an infant daughter; (4) Ralph Gray, married 1899, Carrie Belle Jordan of Deer Isle, daughter of James and Mary Elizabeth (Pressey) Jordan.
- [b] Lucy S. Tolman Holden, born in Deer Isle, Aug. 19, 1847; married George Lane, son of Mesech Lane by his wife Eliza Crockett. George is a missionary and lives in Malden, Mass.
- [c] Eliza Holden Holden, born in Deer Isle, Aug. 22, 1851 and married as the 2nd wife of Eldridge Baker of Boston. He is a mechanic and chemist and now resides in Oakland, Cal., having one daughter by his first marriage.
- [d] Eva E. Holden, born in Deer Isle, Aug. 23, 1854 and married Chubb Clark of Boston. She died, childless, in Boston.

Samuel had by his 2nd wife Melissa,

- [e] Amasa Amidon Holden, born at Mark Island Light Station, Mar. 16, 1872 and married in Malden, Apr. 12, 1899 Mary Emma Barnes, daughter of Albert L. Barnes of Malden, Mass. They are now teaching in West Lebanon, Me.

Prior to her marriage to Mr. Holden, Melissa had 4 children by her first marriage to Joseph E. Davis which occurred in Dec. 4, 1860, the names of whom are viz:— (1) Floreston Quinn Davis, born Sept. 23, 1862 in Oceanville, Deer Island, and drowned in Boston harbor Apr. 16, 1888.

His wife was Melissa, daughter of James Robbins of Stonington and after Mr. Davis' death she married (2nd) Rollie Cook of Rockland and now lives in Rockport; (2) Charles Barbour Davis, born in Webb's Cove, Stonington, Mar. 20, 1864 and married Eliza ("Lida") Jane McDonald Mantor of Vinalhaven, who died of typhoidal pneumonia Dec. 8, 1898 without issue; (3) Lizzie Viola Lane Davis, born in Oceanville, May 13, 1866 and married Aug. 14, 1889 Frederick Dorrance Pierce, son of Police Sergeant David M. Pierce of So. Boston. He resided in Roslindale, Mass. the present home of the widow, and was an assistant to the Chief Clerk of the Board of Police of the city of Boston up to the time of his death from laryngeal phthisis in Roslindale Apr. 23, 1899, leaving one child Dorothy Jeanette Pierce, born in So. Boston Apr. 28, 1893. "Fred" was a well-known Mason, being at the time of his death Worshipful Master of St. Paul's Lodge, F. & A. M. of So. Boston; (4) Jacob Carleton ("Cal") Davis, born in Oceanville, June 4, 1868 and married Daisy (Dow) Powers, widow of Myron Powers. Their home is in No. Deer Isle where one child, Charlie, was born and where he died Oct. 6, 1897 at the age of 19 months.

- (6) Francis ("Frank") Marshall Holden, named from Capt. Francis Marshall who married ABIGAIL —20— HASKELL. He is a canvasser and married Hannah Ingalls of Bangor, daughter of Nathaniel Ingalls. His home is in No. Deer Isle but they spend their winters with their daughter, Rebecca, at Port Jefferson, New York. They have had the following children, born in Deer Isle,

- [a] Clarissa Holden, married as the 1st wife of Samuel Pickering, a merchant in Deer Isle, and son of Timothy Barnes and Susan Noyes (Haskell) Pickering. She died from consumption at Deer Isle where she had one child, Judson Pickering, who died in infancy. Further history of Samuel and his second marriage can be found under the family of Susan Noyes Haskell, granddaughter of DEACON JOSHUA —24— HASKELL.
- [b] George H. Holden, married Nancie, daughter of Israel and Abigail Higgins of Brooksville and Deer Isle, Me. Israel Higgins fought in the Civil War. Nancie died after giving birth to two children, Grace Dodge Holden, born about 1872 and lives in Boston, and Albert F. Holden who died May 29, 1877, at the age of 1 year and 1 month and is buried in Mt. Adams.
- [c] Frank Holden, married (1st) Sadie Spofford, born Dec. 20, 1858, who died in Toronto, Ontario, Jan. 25, 1876, being a daughter of Frederick Pearl and Caroline (Haskell) Spofford of Deer Isle. She left no issue, and Frank married (2nd) Lydia Libby of Portland. Frank goes yachting from New York and Lydia lives in Lowell, Mass. They have no children. Sadie's remains were brought to Deer Isle and buried in Mt. Adams Cemetery.

- [d] Rebecca Holden, married Captain Albert Haskell, son of Edward Young and Martha Washington (Haskell) Haskell. The Captain resides in Port Jefferson, N. Y., and has one child, Helen Holden, born in Port Jefferson about 1896.
 - [e] Samuel Holden, died, unmarried, in Deer Isle from Typhoid Fever.
 - [f] Edward ("Eddie") Holden, married Alice Waterhouse of Portland. They resided in Dorchester (Boston) where he died from consumption, the body being interred in Portland, where the widow is living, without issue.
 - (7) Amasa Holden, born in Deer Isle where he died July 27, 1841 at the age of 14 years and 7 days.
 - (8) Lucy Holden, married a Mr. Tolman, who held, for years, an official position in the State House at Boston, until he was so reduced in health as to necessitate of his being retired on half-pay, which continued until his death. They had children, born in Boston, with some of whom, Lucy was living last accounts.
 - (9) Charlotte Holden, married Stephen Kidder Howard, son of John Howard by his 2nd wife Susan the daughter of William Foster. They died in No. Deer Isle and left children, viz:—
 - [a] Mary Howard, married John Howard, son of Thomas and Sally (Webster) Howard of Deer Isle. They moved to Beverly, Mass., where John died, the widow marrying (2nd) a man in Beverly.
 - [b] Arsenith ("Senith") Howard, married (1st) Stephen, son of Israel and Abigail Higgins, and a brother to the wife of her cousin Geo. Holden. He died and "Senith" moved to Beverly, Mass., where she married a 2nd time.
 - [c] Eva Howard, born in Deer Isle and married Roland Lowe, son of Nathan and Hannah (Tyler) Lowe of Deer Isle. They reside at No. Deer Isle and he is a sea-captain, with 3 children, viz:— (1) Mabel Lowe, born Aug. 14, 1872, and married Capt. Geo. Holden whose family history is fully given under Harriet Lant Howard, daughter of Hannah Powers, whose mother Elizabeth Eaton was the 2nd child of HANNAH --15-- HASKELL; (2nd) Nathan Lowe, born about 1876 and (3) Bertha Lowe, born in No. Deer Isle about 1879.
 - [d] Hattie Howard, moved to Boston and married Theodore Hanscom by whom she has Howard, Ford and Forest Hanscom.
 - [e] Fred Howard, born in Deer Isle and married Charlotte Lowe, a sister to his sister Eva's husband. They live in Beverly, Mass., and have children, Lettie, Ernest and Almon Howard.
 - [f] Lottie Howard, born in Deer Isle and lives unmarried in Boston.
 - (10) Mary Bolden, born in Deer Isle and married Thomas Howard, son of pioneer John Howard by the first of his three wives, Abigail, who was a daughter of John Pressey, Jr. Thomas and Mary died in Deer Isle sine prole.
 - (11) Abigail Holden, born in Deer Isle, and married Luther Ager of Boston, soon after which they moved to the State of Washington where her husband died, leaving her with a large family who are scattered throughout the West. She was, last accounts, living with some of her progeny.
- iv. Jeremiah ("Jay") Eaton, born in Deer Isle, married Rachel Eaton, daughter of Eliakim and Mary (Bunker) Eaton. Jeremiah was a farmer and mariner and lived on the old William Eaton place at Little Deer Isle until his death in 1834. During the haying season, he had a crew of men engaged in cutting grass on Stave Island a short distance from home. On being called to dinner the crew responded by taking the boat to cross over, while Jeremiah proceeded to swim instead. He never regained shore again, being taken with a cramp when nearly across, causing his death by drowning. He was a stalwart specimen of humanity and possessed great vigor as well as being an adept in the swimming art, but, nevertheless, the sport which he prided above all others brought about his untimely end, probably as a result of over exertion and excessive perspiration previous to entering the chilly waters of that region, which reacted on his system as it did. Stave Island was embraced in the property of his father-in-law, Eliakim Eaton, the father of whose wife (Bunker) was purported to have lived to the remarkable age of 110 years. After Jeremiah was drowned his widow married John Gray of Brooksville, Me., where she died, without further issue, and the body was brought home and interred by the side of her first husband in Little

Deer Isle. His children, all of whom were born in Little Deer Isle are viz:—

- (1) Jeremiah Eaton, Jr., born Mar. 1, 1810, and married Angeline Blastow, born in Little Deer Isle about 1817, daughter of Samuel who died in 1860 at the age of 83 years, the only son of pioneer Noah Blastow of Little Deer Isle. Angeline's mother was Hannah, daughter of Christopher Gray of Brooksville, Me., and prior to her marriage to Samuel Blastow, she had been married to James Hendrick by whom she had Christopher and Stillman Hendrick and a daughter who became the wife of Solomon Eaton, Jr. whose son Isaiah V. Eaton, died, a Union Soldier, in the Great Rebellion. Christopher Gray lived to be 103 years of age. Angeline, more generally known as "Aunt Adeline," still lives in Little Deer Isle, and Jeremiah died from a cancer of the eye many years ago. They had 11 children all born in Little Deer Isle, and all of whom, but one are living, viz:

- [a] Samuel Newell Eaton, born Mar. 3, 1836; a fisherman and farmer at Little Deer Isle. He married Abbie, daughter of Elijah Dunbar, of Belfast (?). Abbie died from consumption in Little Deer Isle where she is buried, leaving 3 children: (1) Isaiah, married Esther twin daughter of Alfred and Sophia (Eaton) Eaton, by whom he has Theodore Eaton, whose wife Veima, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah (Gross) Greenlaw of Oceanville, died from consumption Oct. 6, 1899, aged 24 years, 9 months, 24 days, leaving one child, Percie Granville, born in Oceanville, July 22, 1898; Ida A. Eaton, born in Little Deer Isle and married Sept. 20, 1893 in Stonington to Daniel, son of Amos and Hannah (Black) Robbins of Stonington, by whom she has one child, Vesta Ellen, born in Stonington, Mar. 21, 1899; Ella Eaton, married Oct. 14, 1899 in Deer Isle by Rev. S. W. Chapin to Chas. G. Weed, son of Hezekiah and Olive (Eaton) Weed; Frank Eaton, who lives with his maternal grandfather. Isaiah died and his widow Esther married (2nd) James Parker who lives at Little Deer Isle with 2 children, (2) Orrin Eaton, married Charlotte, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Weed) Eaton and lives on Little Deer Isle with a family, (3) Elzina Eaton, married James, son of Christopher and Charlotte (Morey) Hendrick. She died leaving a large family, (4) Floretta Eaton, married Obadiah, son of William and Elizabeth (Weed) Eaton, and resides, with a family on Little Deer Isle, (5) Angeline Eaton, married Davis, son of Eben and Eley (Eaton) Weed, and resides on Little Deer Isle with a family, (6) George Eaton, married Abbie, daughter of Elijah and Lucretia (Morey) Dunbar. Abbie died of consumption, leaving 1 daughter, (7) John Eaton, married Lucy, daughter of Merrill and Orilla (Eaton) Eaton. Lucy died from phthisis pulmonalis leaving 1 daughter, (8) Jeremiah Eaton, married Addie, daughter of John and Jane (Eaton) Holland of Brooksville, Me. Addie died, leaving one son.

- [b] Hannah Etta Eaton, born Mar. 13, 1838 and married in Little Deer Isle, Dec. 2, 1855 by Rev. Mr. Plummer, to George Washington Eaton, born in Little Deer Isle, Oct. 25, 1831, son of Peter H. Eaton, whose father Eliakim was the eldest son of Pioneer Major Eaton mentioned under HANNAH—15—HASKELL'S biography. Geo. Eaton's mother was Catherine, daughter of Daniel Billings of Little Deer Isle, and his father, Peter H., was a brother to his wife's grandmother, Rachel Eaton.

Mr. Eaton has resided the last 25 or 30 years in Stonington and is one of our most esteemed and respected citizens. Upright in character, and exemplary in his habits, he has been a constant and diligent worker toward the upbuilding of the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in this town and under the hands of Patriarch Alexander Hale Smith, he had bestowed upon him, Sept. 9, 1898, the blessings of a Patriarch and Father in Israel. Mr. Eaton has been a man of wonderful strength and physique but through much illness and suffering this last two years his health has been greatly reduced so that he is obliged to confine himself to the house the greater part of the time. He is a natural born mechanic and has turned his hand to almost every kind of a job in this line of work—many a man in town carrying in his pocket a blade in his jack-knife that will attest to the skilfulness of Mr. Eaton's handiwork in moulding and tempering steel. Woods have been handled with equal dexterity. They have begotten the following children:— (1) Lovinia Bragg Eaton, born in Little Deer Isle, Aug. 29, 1856 and died from phthisis, Nov. 5, 1872 in Stonington at the age of 18 years, (2) Emma Frances Eaton, born on McGlathery Island, which lies between Stonington and Isle au Haut, Aug. 3, 1858, and died of diphtheria on Campobello Island, N. B., Jan. 7, 1865, (3) Angeline Eaton, born on McGlathery Island, Oct. 8, 1860 and died Jan. 6, 1865 from diphtheria at Campobello, (4) Freelon Zelotus Eaton, born on McGlathery Island, Jan. 11, 1862 and died Jan. 13, 1865 from diphtheria, on Campobello, (5) Etta Eaton, born

on McGlathery Island, Apr. 3, 1864 and died Jan. 5, 1865, from diphtheria, on Campobello, (6) George Freelon Eaton, born on Campobello Island, Apr. 15, 1865 and perished Dec. 12, 1895 on Wreck Island, about 2 miles south of Stonington. He left home Tuesday, Dec. 10, in his sloop boat for Marshall's Island to purchase a load of wood. It is supposed he got his cargo as some wood was found near the boat. He came up the bay in sight of home and would probably have arrived in safety, except for the breaking of his rudder making the craft unmanageable so that he drifted onto the southwestern point of Wreck Island. The night was bitterly cold and his position a perilous one. Being partially crippled he managed to get only a few things ashore and to free himself from the leaky boat, and it is supposed he intended making an effort to gain entrance to an abandoned house a short distance away and the only one on the island. When found, however, he was lying semi-recumbent against the base of a tree, frozen to death. It is thought he sat down to watch the boat and fell asleep from the fatigue resulting from trying to save the boat's property or that, being wet, he may have become chilled to a stupor and benumbed so as to have to give up and rest as he did. Upon being taken home to his grief-stricken parents, telegrams were sent to his sister "Rose," in Boston, and to his brother "Emery", an officer on board the steam yacht Margarita, both of whom responded by coming home immediately. The funeral service took place at the Saint's Chapel, on Dec. 17, of which church he was a member. He was a young man much respected by a large circle of friends. Having been Captain of a vessel he was obliged to relinquish his position on account of rheumatism, from which he was a great sufferer to the extent of being partially crippled. His last three years were spent at home with his parents, his infirmities making him all the dearer to them, but neither of them could attend his funeral, so overcome were they by the shock of the tragedy, (7) Sarah ("Sadie") Eaton, born on Bear Island, Penobscot Bay, Sept. 10, 1867 and married William Merrill Powers of Sunset, son of Deacon Hale and Hephzibah Chase (Small) Powers, whose record can be found under Elizabeth, 2nd child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL. William was born in Sunset, May 28, 1855, and is now a farmer there, with the following children, Nettie Lee, Charles Edward and Christie Powers, (8) Joseph Emaron ("Emery") Eaton, born in No. Deer Isle, Sept. 12, 1869. He is a skilled navigator of steam yachts and by natural tact, earnest perseverance and a disposition to reach the highest rung of the nautical ladder, has achieved by his own volition, the responsible positions in which he has been placed many times in recent years. He was one of the navigators of the steam yacht Narada, during her European voyage in 1898, and on which yacht he has just assumed the duties as first officer for a season's touring to the Paris Exposition this coming summer (1900). During the summer of '99, he was first officer on the Kanawha, a new steam yacht just put into commission by John P. Duncan, which proved to be the speediest craft of this class known. Through the winter of '98-'99 he organized and successfully taught a Navigation School in Stonington thus proving an efficiency of knowledge regarding his avocation in every respect. During the afflictions of his parents the last few years he has proven himself most sincerely devoted to their comfort and welfare, and (9) Rosalin ("Rose") Eaton, born in Stonington, Feb. 12, 1872 and married about 1897 to Eben, son of Asa O. Candage by his first wife, Mary Hooper, his second wife being Martha A. Eaton, an aunt to Rosalin. "Rose" is a dressmaker residing in Oceanville and Eben is a mariner.

[c] Jeremiah Pressey Eaton, born Mar. 4, 1840 and always known by his middle name, *Pressey*. He married (1st) Eliza, daughter of ——— and Leon a () Spaulding of Deer Isle. Eliza died of phthisis and he married (2nd) Jane, daughter of Benjamin and Sallie (Blake) Eaton and widow of John Holland of Brooksville, whose daughter Addie married Pressey's nephew Jeremiah, aforementioned. Pressey resides on Little Deer Isle and his children, all by first marriage are, (1) Rodney Eaton, married Imogene, daughter of Rufus and Mary Ann (Richardson) Black, and lives with a family on Little Deer Isle, (2) Jane Eaton, married Samuel, son of Hezekiah and Olive (Eaton) Weed, and lives at Little Deer Isle with a large family, (3) Charles A. Eaton, married, about 1896, his first cousin, Annie M., daughter of Charles and "Nellie" (Eaton) Morey. They had twin daughters, born Aug. 30, 1899 in Sunshine (Deer Isle), where they reside, (4) Michael Eaton, married Etta, daughter of George D. and Fannie (Eaton) Eaton, and lives on Little Deer Isle with a family, (5) Matthew Eaton, married Rose, daughter of Thomas and Caroline (Hendrick) Eaton, and has a family on Little Deer Isle, (6) Clarence Eaton died, unmarried, of typhoid fever, (7) Lewis Eaton, single, at home and (8) others.

- [d] Martha Ann Eaton, born May 3, 1845 and married (1st) Nathan, son of Benjamin and Maria (Weet) Eaton, by whom she had 7 children, and (2nd) Asa Orrin Candage, born Jan. 1, 1844 in Sedgwick, Me., son of Oliver Lowder Candage, of Bluehill, by his wife who was Sarah Billings Hooper of Sedgwick. Oliver was a son of Joseph and Sally Candage of Bluehill, descendants of pioneer James Candage who settled, about 1766, on Bluehill Neck with a family. Asa went with his folks, when a year old, to Bluehill from Sedgwick, returning to the latter town again in 1862 where he remained until 1888. Here he married (1st) Mary Hooper, born Feb. 6, 1845 in Sedgwick, the only child of Eben E. Hooper whose wife Abigail Closson was a daughter of "Uncle" Nathan Closson (who married Widow Crocker) of Deer Isle, a veteran of the War of 1812 and whose father was probably Josiah, son of our pioneer Nathan Closson who came from Connecticut (?) in 1763. Asa enlisted Jan. 24, 1864 in the U. S. service from Sedgwick, Me., to serve three years or during the war as private in Co. A, 7th Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry, 6th Corps. At the battle of the Wilderness, Va., May 6, 1864, he was severely wounded in the right shoulder by a minnie ball and was sent to the hospital at Fredericksburg, Va., then to Washington, D. C., thence to Willis Point Hospital at Bangor, and finally to Augusta, Me. He also contracted measles while at the front and was confined at Brandy Station for one month. He was honorably discharged Jan. 21, 1865 in Augusta, Me., on account of wounds received in action. Mr. Candage came to Stonington in April 1888 from Sedgwick and went into the wood and lumber business at his present stand as well as the keeping of a grocery store. He is well known as a genial and honorable citizen, pleasant to meet in all occasions, and of a character most exemplary, being also one of the staunch pillars of the L. D. S. Church in Stonington. His friends are as plentiful as his enemies are scarce, and during a fire which completely swept away his wharf, warehouses and lumber stock about three years ago, a host of them did gallant work to the extent of saving his home which was but a few feet from the blazing mass. By his first wife, Mary Hooper, he had 4 children, all born in Sedgwick, viz:— Abbie, born 1864; Eoen Carrier, born 1868; Etta, born 1872; and Elsie Maud Candage, born 1879. Martha Ann, by her first husband, Nathan Eaton, had viz:— (1) Elinor ("Nellie") Eaton who married Charles, son of Joseph Morey by his wife Elizabeth, whose first husband was a Mr. Vickery. An incident regarding Mrs. Elizabeth Vickery-Morey is worthy of preservation. She was Mr. Vickery's second wife and they, only, with a large family lived on Bradbury Island in Penobscot Bay. Mr. Vickery being taken sick one winter, they were deprived of the usual means of obtaining their sustenance from Deer Isle and consequently suffered severe hunger until he died. Mr. Vickery lying deceased for several days, and their situation being desperate, the mother was obliged to appease the hunger of the remaining family by slaughtering the ox, and she built, one evening, a large bonfire to attract the attention of people, who responded from Deer Isle and after eating for the remains of her husband, they brought the family here. Elinor has one surviving child, Annie, who is recorded above as being married to her first cousin Charles Eaton, (2) Mary Eaton, married in Rockport, Mass., to Jo. Dobbin, where they live with a family, (3) John Eaton, born 1868, is a mariner and single, (4) Abbie Eaton, married as the 2nd wife of Elmer Candage, born Mar. 30, 1863 a brother to Asa above. Elmer has recently moved to Stonington and keeps a store on his brother's premises, (5) Samuel Eaton, born about 1874, a mariner and single, (6) Lillian Eaton, born about 1880 and now resides in Rockland, Me. and (7) Warren Eaton, born 1882 and makes his home with his mother. Martha has by her 2nd husband, Asa, (8) Flossie Sarah ("Sadie") Candage, born in Sedgwick, Aug. 15, 1887.
- [e] Zelotus Freeman Eaton, married Diana, daughter of Wm. and Mary (Eaton) Blastow. He is a farmer on Little Deer Isle and has children, (1) Marsella ("Marsh") Eaton, who married a Gross of Rockland where she was last known to be living, without issue, (2) Idela D. ("Della") Eaton, married Albert O., son of Levi and Abbie (Eaton) Barter. He is a fisherman and recently (1899) moved from Stonington to Mountainville. The youngest of 3 children is Levi Weed Barter, born in "Clam City," (Stonington) July 26, 1899, (3) Elva Eaton, married Wm. Hardy, a sailor, son of Frank and Jane (Spinney) Hardy. They live on Little Deer Isle and have had about 4 children, 2 of whom are deceased, (4) Son, married and lives on Little Deer Isle and (5) others.
- [f] Mary Ellen Eaton, married Samuel, son of Peter H. and Catherine (Billings) Eaton, and a brother to her sister Hannah's husband. Samuel is a farmer on Campbell's Neck, Deer Isle, and has had 6 children, viz:—(1) Alma Eaton, born on McGlatnery Island, and died, unmarried, of consumption at about the age of 20 years, (2) Moody P. Eaton, born on McGlatnery

- Island and married Belle, daughter of Joseph, Jr., and Joan (?) (Dunbar) Morey, who died of phthisis soon after marriage, without issue. Moody is a yachtsman and resides with his parents, (3) Carrie ("Clara") Eaton, born in Aduison, Me., and died of phthisis, on Campbell's Neck, at about the age of 16 years, (4) Herman Eaton, born on Campbell's Neck and died at about 12 years of age, as the result of an injury, (5) Fred ("Freddie") Eaton, born about 1888, and (6) Parker Eaton, also born on the "Neck," about 1893.
- [g] Sylvanns Eaton, married his first cousin, Abbie, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Weed) Eaton. He is a farmer and fisherman at Little Deer Isle, where were born 2 children (1) Angeline ("Angie") E. Eaton, married Dec. 1, 1899, by Rev. S. W. Chapin, in Deer Isle, Jeremiah W., son of Eben and Rozella (Hardy) Eaton. "Jerry" lives on Little Deer Isle, and is a yachtsman, and (2) Minnie Eaton, lives with parents.
- [h] George Delbert Eaton, married Fannie, daughter of Alfred and Sophia (Eaton) Eaton and a twin sister to Esther, the wife of Isaiah, son of Geo. Delbert's eldest brother, Samuel. George is a farmer and fisherman on Little Deer Isle, where he reared a large family, some of whom are (1) Etta Eaton, who married her 1st cousin, Michael, son of J. Pressey and Eliza (Spaulding) Eaton, mentioned above [c], (2) Arthur Eaton, a boy at home, (3) Daughter and (4) others :— Jan. 20, 1900.
- [i] Thomas Eaton, married Caroline, daughter of Christopher and Charlotte (Morey) Hendrick. He is a fisherman at Little Deer Isle, where a large family of children have been born.
- [j] Hosea Emery Eaton, married Rose, daughter of Peter and Charlotte (Hendrick) Shepard of Little Deer Isle. He is a farmer on Little Deer Isle, where he has had borne to him a large family.
- (2) Samuel Eaton, married Olive, daughter of Jeremiah and Althea (Joyce) Weed, by whom he had 7 children, all born on Little Deer Isle, viz:—
- [a] Elinor } twins. } Elinor married Charles, son of John and Betsy (Harris)
 [b] Jeremiah } } Weed, and Jeremiah married Sally, daughter of Silas
 L. and Betsy (Haskell) Hardy, and moved to Winterport, Me., where he
 died in 1899. Record of this Hardy family can be found under the second
 child of ELIZABETH — 12 — HASKELL.
- [c] Davis Haskell Eaton, married Susan, daughter of Stillman and Eliza (Bray) Hendrick.
- [d] Eben Eaton, married Rozella, daughter of Silas L. and Betsy (Haskell) Hardy, a sister to Sally [b] above. Their children are (1) Eben W. Eaton, who married Margaret Cynthia Knowlton of Stonington. He is a skilled navigator of a three-master and gained this position by diligent application to marine matters from early boyhood. A thrilling incident in connection with his nautical career occurred Mar. 17, 1893. He left Stonington Monday, Mar. 15, in charge of the Schr. *Lamartine*, heavily laden with granite consigned to Booth Bros. of New York, and early Wednesday morning, running before a gale, she was boarded by a sea, off Thatcher's Island lights, which shifted the cargo, throwing her on her "beam ends" so that she soon foundered. Capt. Eaton and brother Jeremiah were saved and the cook, Myron Powers, (who is recorded under Wm. E. Powers, son of the second child of HANNAH — 15 — HASKELL) was drowned, (2) Lizzie Eaton, married and has a family, (3) Grant Eaton, (4) Jeremiah W. Eaton, married Dec. 1, 1899, in Deer Isle, by Rev. S. W. Chapin to his 2nd cousin, Angie E. Eaton and (5) Gates Eaton.
- [e] Olive Eaton, married Hezekiah, son of Eben and Eley (Eaton) Weed.
- [f] Samuel Eaton, married Joanna Weed, sister to Hezekiah above.
- [g] Susan Eaton, married John McKenney, a mariner, who moved in 1899 from Stonington to Rockland. Their children are (1) Laura, (2) John, (3) Frank (4) Reuben, (5) Olive, (6) Eben and (7) others.
- (3) William Eaton, married Elizabeth Weed, a sister to Olive, wife of his brother Samuel above. He died Dec. 14, 1898, aged 75 years, 3 months and 29 days, at Little Deer Isle, on the old homestead of his father. His children were all born in Little Deer Isle, viz:—
- [a] Lydia Ellen Eaton, married Otis Gray of Brooks, Inc., Me.
- [b] Orilla Eaton, married Merrill, son of Benjamin and Maria (Weed) Eaton.
- [c] Senith Eaton, married Horatio Gates Hardy, son of Silas L. and Betsy (Haskell) Hardy. He died sine prole.
- [d] Obadiah Eaton, married Florette, daughter of Samuel and Abbie (Dunbar) Eaton.
- [e] Abbie Eaton, married Sylvanns, son of Jeremiah Eaton his wife's uncle, who is recorded above, together with his family.

- [f] Charlotte Eaton, married Orrin, a brother to her brother's wife, Florette.
- [g] Fred Eaton, married Sadie, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Harris) Sylvester.
- [h] Clarissa Eaton, married Everett, son of Jesse and Keziah (Pickering) Bray.
- (4) Mary Eaton, married George Howard of Brooksville, Me. They lived on Little Deer Isle, where she died leaving a family, one of whom was Mary, wife of Capt. Samuel A. son of Levi Scott of Deer Isle, by whom she has Mary Scott, who married Joshua, son of Amos Dow and has Warren Octavus Dow and others; Charles Scott; Lucy Scott, married Warren, son of Wm. E. and Lucinda (Gray) Powers and has a daughter Rena Powers; Andrew Scott; Samuel Scott; Enos Scott; Frank Scott; and Lucinda Scott.
- (5) Haskell Eaton, who came to an untimely end by being lost overboard during a mackerelling trip to the Eastward.
- (6) Elsie Eaton, married Eben, son of Jeremiah and Althea (Joyce) Weed. They lived and died at Little Deer Isle leaving 8 children, viz:—
 - [a] Hezekiah Weed, married Olive, daughter of Samuel and Olive (Weed) Eaton.
 - [b] Alfred Weed, married Lucy Ann, daughter of Benjamin and Maria (Weed) Eaton.
 - [c] Roland B. Weed, married Emma, daughter of Oris and Charlotte (Eaton) Haskell. Roland was drowned Sunday, Nov. 28, 1898, during the gale made so famous by the loss of the steamer *Portland*. He was captain of the barge *Virginia* which, with another, was loaded with coal from Newport News, in tow of the ocean tug *Underwriter*. The tow line of these barges was broken and they were separated, after a terrible experience, about noon, thus allowing the tug to arrive safely in Boston the next day.
 - [d] Emeline Weed, married James, son of Benjamin and Maria (Weed) Eaton.
 - [e] Eben Weed, married Sasanna, daughter of Solomon and Margaret (Eaton) Haskell.
 - [f] Lizzie Weed, married in Winterport, Me., where she resides.
 - [g] Joanna Weed, married Samuel Newell ("Newt") Eaton, son of Samuel and Olive (Weed) Eaton.
 - [h] Davis Weed, married Angeline, daughter of Samuel and Abigail ("Abbie") (Dunbar) Eaton.
- (7) Elizabeth Eaton, married (1st) Jeremiah, son of Amaziah Billings and (2nd) Edward Collins, a sea captain, in Rockland, Me. Her children, all by first marriage, are:
 - [a] Marcella ("Marshy") Billings, who married John Davis, son of John and Esther (Eaton) Weed, whose record is given under Capt. William Eaton, eldest child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL.
 - [b] Ella Billings, died at about the age of 7 years.
 - [c] Edwin Billings, moved to Winterport, Me., where he married.
- (8) Alfred Eaton, married Sophia, daughter of Benjamin and Maria (Weed) Eaton. He is a farmer and fisherman on Little Deer Isle where all of his children were born, viz:—
 - [a] Georgianna Eaton, died at about the age of 12 years.
 - [b] Esther Eaton } twins } Esther married Isaiah, son of Samuel Newell and
 - [c] Fannie Eaton } } Abbie (Dunbar) Eaton, recorded under Jeremiah
 - Eaton, Jr. whose father Jeremiah, Sr., was the 4th child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL. Fannie married George D. Eaton.
 - [d] Ella Eaton, married (1st) Freeman, son of Peter and Nancy (Eaton) Haskell, whose record can be found in full under Peter, the Little Deer Isle pioneer and (2nd) John Meredith Ellis, son of John Ellis, an emigrant from England who married Lois, daughter of Jonathan 2d and Prudence (Tyler) Torrey. Mr. Ellis married (1st) Delia Thompson, daughter of Solomon and Orilla (Ingalls) Thompson by whom he had Nettie, Sherman, Allen, William, Sadie, Flora, Lewis and others, and (3rd) Alice, widow of Daniel Allen of Deer Isle.
 - [e] Jasper Eaton.
 - [f] William Eaton.
 - [g] Emeline ("Nina") Eaton, married Sherman Ellis, son of J. Meredith and Delia Ellis, above.
 - [h] Frank Eaton.
- (9) Hannah Eaton, married Wm. Smith of Bucksport, Me., where she lived and died, leaving two sons born there, viz:— Alfred and Merritt Smith.
- (10) Olive Eaton, married Amaziah Gray, of Bucksport, where she reared a family. Mr. Gray is dead.
- (11) Charlotte Eaton, who was a young girl when her father was drowned, and was taken to the home of Dr. Moody Powers, whose wife, her aunt, brought her up to maturity. She then married Joseph Curtis, of Winterport, Me., and has resided there since, being now a widow with several children, all of whom are married and settled down. Some of them are Laura, George, and Marcus Curtis.

- v. Hannah Eaton, married John Short, a lumber surveyor in Bangor, where they lived and died, leaving a family.
- vi. Lucy Eaton, married William Knight, a carpenter of Deer Isle, where they lived for a few years and where one daughter was born. They then moved to Newburyport, Mass., where both died and left a family, viz:—
- (1) Elizabeth Knight, born in Deer Isle and went to Newburyport, where she married and never returned.
 - (2) William E. Knight, probably born in Newburyport, and married Harriet, daughter of Andrew and Betsy (Howard) Tyler of Deer Isle. He married her after coming to Deer Isle from Massachusetts and she died here. He is a retired carpenter and lives near the Second Congregational church at No. Deer Isle. His children are,
 - [a] George Knight, married Rose Billings of Sedgwick, and resides at No. Deer Isle, with two children, Samuel and Bessie Knight.
 - [b] Andrew Knight, born in Deer Isle, and is a bachelor living with his father.
 - [c] William Knight, Jr., born in No. Deer Isle and also lives at home with his father. He married Lydia Simpson of Deer Isle. They separated and she married (2nd) John K. Eaton of Mountainville.
 - [d] Hattie Knight, moved to Beverly, Mass., and married George Rogers and has a family, some of whom are Arthur and Lina Rogers.
 - [e] Ann Maria Knight, married Joseph Lowe, son of Nathan and Hannah (Tyler) Lowe, by whom she had (1) Harry, (2) Charles, (3) Augustus, (4) Fred, (5) Frank, (6) Lucy, (7) Grace and (8) Lizzie, who died young. Joseph died and his widow married (2nd) Edward Simonds by whom she had 2 children, two of whom died young, and Belle Simonds who lives with her folks.
 - [f] There are others in the family, of whom some sons have visited at Deer Isle.
- vii. Samuel Eaton, born in Deer Isle and died, unmarried, at sea and was never brought home.
- viii. Esther Eaton, born in Deer Isle where she died unmarried.
- ix. Sarah ("Sally") Eaton, born in Deer Isle and married Ignatius, Jr., the 3rd son of "OLD SQUIRE" IGNATIUS —21— HASKELL, under whose record will be found this family in detail.
- x. Eley Eaton, born in Deer Isle, May 1, 1803, and married (1st) William Small, son of Avery Small of Sunset, by whom she had a son, William Avery Eaton Small, who was lost at sea with Capt. David E. Adams, and married (2nd) as the second wife of William, Jr., the youngest of ten sons of William Greenlaw, Sr., by his wife Rebecca, the daughter of pioneer William Babbidge, who emigrated to Deer Isle prior to 1770. The senior William Greenlaw was brought, with his youngest brother Richard, to Deer Isle from New Brunswick, Canada, by his brothers-in-law, Joseph Whitmore who married a sister of William's wife, and Capt. Seth Hatch, whose wife was also a sister to William's. The father of William and Richard was Jonathan Greenlaw who is claimed, by good authority, to have been a settler on Deer Isle prior to William Eaton who is asserted to be entitled to this position by *Hosmer*. Jonathan, with Charles, Alexander, Ebenezer and William Greenlaw, presumably brothers, all of whom were from Scotland, settled on Campbell's Neck, Deer Isle, where they engaged in farming and fishing. With a feeling of loyalty toward their mother country, they frequently sought the social element at Bagaduce (Castine) which was seized in 1779 by the British for military headquarters in the East. Through this intimacy with that post they were suspected of transmitting information that was inimical to the interests of their American neighbors and consequently when peace was declared in 1783, the British troops evacuated Castine, and left the loyalists unprotected. The latter, including the Greenlaws, being Tories, took their departure for the Canadian Maritime Provinces, where they were designated refugees and were rewarded for their loyalty by grants of land from their home government. The majority remained

there and many possessed an intense hatred of the New Republic, which bitter feeling has been handed down to their posterity to the present time. All, excepting the above brothers, William and Richard, remained East and left a prolific army of descendants throughout the Provinces. William, upon his return, became the first settler near what is called "Fish Creek" or "Greenlaw District," Deer Isle. Before going to New Brunswick with his father, he married his wife Rebecca, and there being no one qualified to solemnize marriages nearer than Bagaduce, about eighteen miles distant, where the chaplain to the garrison officiated, they were obliged to resort there. Dr. John Calef, a refugee from Ipswich, Mass., was surgeon at that post and also performed the duties of chaplain until he took his permanent departure with the British to New Brunswick. In 1780, Mr. Greenlaw and Joseph Whitmore, with their betrothals, who were sisters, went to Bagaduce, where a double wedding was consummated by the official above mentioned, and as to whether William's wife accompanied him to New Brunswick, I have not, as yet, ascertained. William, Sr., and Rebecca had a family of ten sons and one daughter, and a very peculiar circumstance in connection with the sons was the fact that five of them could partake of sweetened foods and drink, while the other five possessed such an idiosyncrasy against saccharine substances, that emesis resulted from the consuming of anything containing the same. Some of the grandchildren of these possess the same peculiarities to day. William died Oct. 16, 1832 at the age of 71 years, in Deer Isle and Rebecca followed later, Nov. 8, 1843 at the age of 82 years, and both are buried in the "Old" cemetery. The eldest of their 10 sons was William who was lost at sea, on a whaling voyage, when a young man, and the youngest was named William from him, as we have before noted. This William, Jr., was a farmer and mariner and died April 1875 from pneumonia. His widow, Eley Eaton Greenlaw, died in 1889, at the home of her son, Charles, in "Greenlaw District."

NOTE:—The junior William married for his first wife, Elizabeth ("Betsey") Hatch, daughter of Captain Seth Hatch, who was born in Marshfield, Mass., not far from 1760 and was one of the younger pioneers to Deer Isle, where his many descendants are now to be found. He is the Capt. Hatch mentioned above. Thus, previous to his marriage to Eley Eaton, he had three children by "Betsey," all of whom were born in Deer Isle, viz:— (1) Peniah Greenlaw, born in "Greenlaw District" and married Seth Joyce, born in Swan's Island, in 1823, the second of 10 children of William Joyce, born 1802, who emigrated to Swan's Island with his father, James Joyce, Sr., from Deer Isle, in 1806. The Joyce family of America originated from the vicinity of Gloucestershire, England, where the name is still very common, and the representative member from that mother country, came to Marshfield, Mass., where he followed his avocation as a clock-maker. Of his 3 sons, James, above mentioned, came to Maine, first settling at a locality called Majorbagwaduce (Great Bagaduce), not far from the present town of Brooksville. He sold his tract of 150 acres of land there to Kenicun Limburner for £50, on Oct. 1, 1782, and then crossed Eggemoggin Reach to Deer Isle, where he settled on what is now the Joyce lot, at the Reach, on which place he resided a number of years and then, with a family of young children, took up his abode at Swan's Island as above stated. His son William, who married Mary, daughter of Moses and Betsey (Rufnelle) Staples, of Swan's Island, was the only boy who returned to Deer Isle, which was in 1848, and most of his family of 10 children returned here, where several of whom died and are buried in Oceanville. Peniah also died in Oceanville, without issue, being found dead in bed, from apoplexy about 1896, in the house now occupied by her husband's sister, Mrs. Hannah (Joyce) Hatch; (2) Elizabeth ("Betsey") Greenlaw, married John Thurston of Fox Islands (?). She died without issue and John was last known to be living at North Haven, Me., and (3) Walter Greenlaw, a resident of "Greenlaw District", married Margaret Ann, daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Morrison) Greenlaw. Miss Morrison came from St. Andrews, N. B. Their children are Daniel Frederic Greenlaw, a fireman in Boston, married and has two daughters, Laura and Olive; George Dennis Greenlaw, born 1856 in Deer Isle, and married Armenia, daughter of Kidder and Mary (Cole) Greenlaw. They live in "Greenlaw District" and have no children; Mercy Helen Greenlaw, born in Deer Isle, 1860, and married as 2nd wife of Stedman F. Torrey, son of Amos and Sarah (Cole) Torrey. They live at the "Reach" (Deer Isle) and have two daughters, Etta and Ruth; Mary Whitman Greenlaw,

married, Oct., 1830, Frederick C. Small, born in Deer Isle, Feb. 5, 1859, only son out of five children of Benjamin and Lucy T. (Jordan) Small, a brick mason and plasterer of Stonington, whose father was Joseph Small of Sunset (Deer Isle). In 1837, "Fred" moved from here to Boston, where, in 1883, he entered the police force of that city, and soon became very popular with his fellow officers and the people with whom he came in contact while in the discharge of his official duties. He died in Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 24, 1889, from a large basilar cerebral tumor, afterwards revealed by an autopsy, and his remains were brought to Deer Isle for interment at Mount Adams beside the body of his son Arthur, who died in April, 1897. He left 4 children, George, Gay, Eleanor and Walter Small. He was a member of Dudley St. Lodge, A. O. U. W., Boston, and had also provided insurance in the Police Relief Association of that city, ample evidence of his care and forethoughtfulness for the welfare of his family in any emergency that might arise from his jeopardous position, necessarily peculiar to all enforcers of legal measures providing for peace among our fellow citizens the world over; and Edward Litchfield Greenlaw, married Josie, daughter of Francis and Henrietta (Thompson) Marshall. "Ed" is a mariner and his wife died a few years ago.

Eley Eaton had by first marriage, viz:—

- (1) William Avery Eaton Small, recorded above.

By her 2nd marriage (as 2nd wife of Wm. Greenlaw, Jr.) she has

- (2) Hannah Rebecca Greenlaw, born in "Greenlaw District" Dec. 16, 1835 and married (1st) John, Jr., born Dec. 25, 1833 in Deer Isle, son of John, Sr., and Betsey (Buckminster) Judkins, of Deer Isle. After the death of John, Sr., his widow Betsey married Tristram Haskell, whose history will be given later. John, Jr., died in 1857 leaving a daughter, and Hannah married (2nd) Eben Prescott, son of Alfred and Mary (Haskell) Bray, of "Beech Hill," Deer Isle. Eben was a sailor and died of heart disease Mar. 16, 1874. The children of Hannah, one by each marriage, are, viz:—

[a] Elizabeth ("Lizzie") Haskell Judkins, born in Deer Isle, Oct. 12, 1856 and is now (Feb. 15, 1900) spending her usual winter's vacation in Westboro, Mass.

[b] William Avery Eaton Bray, born in Deer Isle, Nov. 11, 1861, and married, Aug. 1884, Helen, daughter of John and Matilda (Woodside) Barbour of Deer Isle. He is a mechanic and resides in Natick, Mass., with 6 children, viz: (1) Herbert Eugene Bray, born in Westboro, Mass., in 1885; (2) Morris Page Bray, born June 1886 in Westboro; (3) Lawrence Edward Bray, born Feb. 1888 in Westboro; (4) Helen Louise Bray, born Aug. 1889 in Grafton, Mass.; (5) Elsie Matilda Bray, born June 1892, in Newton, Mass.; and (6) William Chester Bray, born July, 1894, in Newton.

- (3) Thomas Augustus Greenlaw, born Nov. 14, 1841 in "Greenlaw District", Deer Isle, and now attends to the coal and wood business of Capt. Fred P. Weed of Stonington. He married Nov. 12, 1867, in Deer Isle, Susan Arvilla Hatch, daughter of Jeremiah, by his wife Rebecca who was a daughter of Capt. John Greenlaw of Oceanville. Their children, all of whom were born in Oceanville (Stonington) are viz:—

[a] Marietta ("Mattie") Greenlaw, married John Nutt, a mariner from Rockport, son of John Nutt, Sr. They reside in Oceanville and have 3 children; Marietta Nutt, born in Oceanville; and Ralph and Margaret Nutt, both born in Rockport.

[b] Evelyn ("Linnie") Greenlaw, married Loring Woodbury, of Ipswich, Mass., where they reside and keep a boarding-house. They have a daughter and son, both born there.

[c] Margaret ("Maggie") Ann Greenlaw, born about 1877, and married, Dec. 24, 1898, William A., son of John and Antoinette ("Nettie") (Hosmer) Field of West Stonington. William is a pilot on the Steamer *City of Bangor*, of the Boston and Bangor S. S. Company's line.

[d] Elsie Greenlaw, married Judson Manning, a mariner of Rockport, Me., son of Judson Manning. They reside in Rockport, with a daughter and son born there.

- (4) Charles Henry Greenlaw, a mariner, born in "Greenlaw District" about 1854, and married Nov. 26, 1874 in Deer Isle, by Rev. Hiram Houston, to Martha H. Haskell, born Dec. 28, 1856 and died Mar. 4, 1897. Martha was a daughter of Tristram and Mary (Marshall) Haskell under whose record she can be found. Charles lives in the "Greenlaw District" and has 6 children, all born there, viz:—

[a] Arrianna ("Arey") Smith Greenlaw, born Oct. 10, 1875.

[b] Walter A. Greenlaw, born about 1877.

[c] Harry Greenlaw, born about 1879.

[d] Frank Greenlaw, born about 1881.

[e] Elizabeth Judkins Greenlaw, born about 1884.

[f] Charles Greenlaw, born about 1887.

Lucy — 16 — Haskell.

Lucy⁶ [Deacon Francis⁵, Capt. Mark¹, William³, William², William¹] was born in Gloucester, Mass., Mar. 11, 1764, being a twin to HANNAH — 15 — HASKELL. She came to Deer Isle about the year 1770 with her father from Newburyport, Mass., at the age of 6 years. She returned to Gloucester, when 15 years of age, to visit her mother's sister, Susanna (Wheeler), the 2nd wife of Captain Solomon Stanwood of Gloucester. There, she met and married a relative of Capt. Stanwood, whose name was Captain Elias Davis, a son of Samuel Davis of Gloucester. The name of Samuel Davis was applied to five personages of that period in Gloucester, thus making it uncertain and difficult to positively determine which one was the parent of Elias. However, from Gloucester's best authority, historian *Babson*, it is considered that the above Elias was the son of Samuel⁵ Davis, twin son of Solomon¹ Davis by his first wife, Mary Small of Kittery, and that this Samuel⁵ was probably the one who married Sarah Whittredge, in 1750. Investigation of Essex County probate records have not shed any light upon the identification of this Samuel⁵ whatever, but other sources of knowledge are being scrutinized daily with the hopes of a reward in the way of a successful differentiation of these individuals very soon. This marital alliance with Captain Davis, which occurred in Gloucester, by Rev. John Rogers, February 9, 1780, at the youthful age of scarcely 16, resulted in Lucy's never seeing Deer Isle again; but two of her daughters, however, visited here, from Gloucester, when young ladies, and always remembered it with pleasure. Lucy's biography seems to be chiefly embodied in the records of some of the members of her family, whose lives were veritable romances from beginning to end, and some of whom had shared exploits that savored quite strongly of genuine excitement before the adventurous ones were relieved. Being so absorbed with cares in the interest of their welfare, such deeds tended only to keep her nervous system in a state of high tension, so that it is only reasonable that she should be remembered as feeling the burden of years far more than some of her grand-daughters who are now as old, or older, than she was when she died. The record now shows not more than 25 of her descendants living; a contrast so perceptibly diverse from that of her twin-sister Hannah's innumerable host of descendants just previously given. She died in Gloucester, Sept. 26, 1847, and her husband passed away many years previous, from apoplexy, after lying several days in a lethargy. He followed the sea nearly up to the time of his death, and a fall into the hold of his vessel injured his back to such an extent that it was thought to be accountable for his disease, although death did not immediately follow. As to the date of his birth some contention has resulted, for his Bible gives it as being in June 3, 1758, while the inscription on the Davis and Somes family monument, in Gloucester, records him as having died Oct. 24, 1821, at the age of 64 years, which would bring his birth in 1757. The

birth is unrecorded on the town books, while the church records give "Elias Davis, son of Samuel, baptized June, 1756," making a discrepancy (?) of two years. The old Davis Family Bible is a Baskerville Bible, printed in Birmingham, England, in 1772, bearing a gilded, red, Morocco book-plate, inscribed "Elias Davis, 1784," purchased by, or for, him in London. It contains several finely engraved plates and is bound in leather, with bevelled edges, 17x10 inches, ledger shaped, and contains a full and seemingly concise record of his family, all of which data seems to bear evidence of correctness when compared with entries elsewhere. Thus it seems that dates therein, connected with his name, must stand as authentic, although his son, Elias, Jr., who was notedly exact in his doings, personally superintended the monumental inscription and, observing his father's age to be some months over 63 years, must have decided to adopt 64, meaning him to be *in* that year of his age. Thus the errors seem to be reduced to that existing between the Bible and the baptismal record, which latter could easily have been, as was commonly the case, the record of an Elias born two years previous and who died in infancy. It was generally the custom, in those days, to name the succeeding child, if of similar sex, for the one deceased. A record in my possession also gives the date of Elias' death as Oct. 16 instead of Oct. 24, and I am not yet positive as to which of these is correct. Logs of the voyages of Capt. Elias, Sr., covering the periods of 1781-1799, 1802-4 and 1806-7, are now in preservation in Harvard College Library, Cambridge, the first series being descriptive of trips sailed chiefly between Cape Ann or Boston and Baltimore, South Carolina and South America, probably while in the employ of the Sargent family for whom he sailed many years. Just before the "War of 1812" was declared, he was on the home passage from Gibraltar, from which place he had cleared, in the new brig *Pickering*, of 250 tons burthen, with his son "Jack" as first mate, and \$30,000. in specie on board belonging to the owners, of whom he was one. This brig was celebrated as being one of the best of the early specimens of marine architecture launched in Newburyport. After being out a number of days "Jack", who had been scanning the horizon with unusual alertness, one afternoon, finally reported a heavy vessel he had been watching, simultaneously opining that "It is a British man-of-war and we are taken." This proved to be the case. She was the frigate *Belvidere* and, being undermanned, her captain contented himself with putting only a small prize-crew on the *Pickering*, thus leaving her own crew to work her and her mate to oversee them and then ordered her to Halifax, N. S. But Yankee wit and ingenuity were not to be outdone in this instance. While the *Belvidere* was bearing down on the *Pickering*, the captain, Elias Davis, Sr., had, in the meantime, concurred with the mate, his son, to thwart them. "Jack" had sent his father below to "turn in and be sick" before the frigate was upon the scene and when the *Pickering* had reached a point within a day's sail of Halifax, Capt. Elias suddenly re-appeared on deck while the officer and marines of the prize-crew were below and the Americans soon had the companion-way slides

closed over them, and, in a jiffy, were heading the brig for Cape Ann, where they soon arrived in safety, specie and all—such being a brief summary of the mate's own account of the incident. Another famous craft commanded by Capt. Elias, Sr., was the *Corporal Trim*, whose figure-head now stands on the flat roof of a house in "Town Parish" (now Riverdale), Mass., near the site of his old home, which was pulled down to allow for a highway. All of Lucy Haskell's sons were sea-captains, excepting George, whose increasing deafness obliged him to relinquish a position as first mate and abandon navigation, and all of her daughters married sea-captains, except the second choices of Sally and Betsey. They voyaged to nearly all the principal seaports of the world; the Baltic, Mediterranean, East and West Indies, South America, Mexico, China and elsewhere, while London and Antwerp were as familiar to them as their domestic Boston. They became excellent linguists, particularly in Spanish, and were, like the true and devoted sea-captains of that period, among the best bred men of their time, viewing the world as but few men in other trades and professions had opportunity to see it, mingling in foreign societies and, during their long passages, finding ample time to study the excellent libraries they always took to sea. All this voyaging by so many capable voyagers brought an endless variety of unique, rare, beautiful and antiquated things into their several homes:—for example, Mexican feather capes; Antwerp glass; Mechlin lace; French mirrors; India filigree; Pina-cloth; "Cobweb muslin," embroidered by men, with heavy borders, ten inches deep; Nankin crape; inlaid work-boxes, lined with sandalwood and garnished with ivory; carved and painted ivory fans; teak chairs, carved in lace-work design and heavy as lead; chessman, with knights mounted on horses and castles on elephants; besides things good and strange to eat, and many other curios without number. The children of Lucy⁶ Haskell, by Captain Elias Davis, Sr., all of whom were, doubtless, born in Gloucester, Mass., were viz:—

- i. Lucy⁷ Davis, born Nov. 6, 1780, and died the same day; probably unbaptized.
- ii. Elias⁷ Davis, Jr., born July 20, 1783, and died Aug. 27, 1853. He married (1st) Abigail, daughter of Samuel Somes, and a sister to Samuel Somes, Jr., who married her husband's sister, Lucy. Samuel, Jr., and Abigail were descendants, in a female line, from Henry³ Haskell, son of WILLIAM—2—HASKELL, previously recorded. Abigail died in Boston, Feb. 13, 1842, and Elias married (2nd), Aug. 4, 1845, Mary Mansfield, a sister to Alfred Mansfield who married Elias' eldest daughter. Mary survived him, dying in 1874. Elias, Jr., the oldest son and pride of his father's heart, commanded a ship on a voyage to India before he was twenty-one. He would plan a trip to London, ship a cargo for India, discharge, reload for London with a second cargo, take a third to India, and thence home; constituting what was termed a "double voyage", consuming, in these transactions, about two years. On one occasion, always spoken of as his "long voyage," he spent six months on the high-seas, (partly on account of being becalmed, for a long period in the Indian Ocean). "speaking" no-one, so that his family, receiving no letters for months, gave him up for lost. When he reached his destination, which was either Manila or

Padang, he learned that he had barely escaped a massacre; for the native priests had persuaded the Islanders to believe that the cholera, then raging, was due to poisoning of wells by Europeans, whereupon they revolted and killed every white man in the place. On another occasion, he was conveying a cargo over the mountains, from Tampico, Mexico, on mules, having also a large sum of money with him. He contracted mountain fever and, while lying ill in a wretched hut, he was alarmed by the work of a bandit making an effort to gain entrance, whereupon he cocked the hammer of his pistol, the click of which frightened the intruder away. After Captain Davis quit his sea-faring life, he was employed as agent of the Dwight Mills, in Cabotville (now Chicopee, Mass.,) from 1836 to 1841, afterwards returning to Gloucester again. Here he made his final retirement and, endowed with a passion which seemed peculiar to the sea-captains then, he spent his whole time in the cultivation of an orchard and garden, which, to his youngest grandchildren, seemed a veritable paradise, and, hence, was constantly haunted by them. His was an atmosphere of purity, integrity, grace, kindness and courtesy. "Why, mother!" exclaimed his small daughter, "Father thanks people when he pays them." Yet, no-one was ever more implicitly obeyed, and, though public-spirited, clear-sighted, warm-hearted and open-handed, he was loved and respected for good cause; and his brothers were, more or less, like unto him. He and his brother, Captain Francis H., and their three brothers-in law, Captains Samuel Somes, Samuel Pearson and John Williams, at one time, occupied all the houses in a small square, at the north-eastern corner of the town—a pretty place then, consisting of lawns and gardens, and called, from all the "India captains" being gathered there, *India Square*,—Gloucester. It has since undergone much renovation and been built up, and christened (Alas!) *Franklin Square*, after the American fashion of him "who removeth his neighbor's landmark." A peculiarity, perhaps worthy of note, is expressed by a saying, oft repeated by "Aunt Babson,"—Sally Davis—"There never was a Davis who would take off his hat to a sheep," signifying that they didn't relish mutton a bit. Whether this was really a Davis characteristic, or transmitted through the Haskells, has remained an unsettled problem in the families up to this time. The children of Captain Elias,⁷ Jr., and Abigail Davis, all of whom were living in 1899, are viz:—

(1) Abigail Somes Davis, married June 13, 1832, Alfred Mansfield, born 1806 and died 1870, by whom she had 7 children, viz:—

[a] Alfred Mansfield, married Sarah Jane Hubbard of Holden, Mass., in 1869, by whom he had, (1) Samuel Hubbard Mansfield, (2) Harvey Mansfield and (3) George Rogers Mansfield.

[b] Susan Mansfield.

[c] Harvey Mackay Mansfield, died at the age of 7 years.

[d] Abby Davis Mansfield, married, 1868, George B. Brooks, of Saginaw, Mich., and had one son, Alfred Mansfield Brooks. Abby died in 1870.

[e] James Mansfield, died at the age of 1 year.

[f] James Harvey Mansfield, married, in 1888, Julia Wood, of Auburn, N. Y., and had one daughter, Hilda Folger Mansfield. James died in 1895.

[g] Helen Mansfield, who has furnished the main substance of this record of LUCY HASKELL's descendants, is a resident of *Franklin Square*, Gloucester, Massachusetts.

(2) Lucy Davis, married George Homars Rogers who died, sine prole, in 1870.

(3) Sarah Mackay Davis, married Charles Alfred Johnson who died in 1893, sine prole.

iii. Lucy⁷ Davis, born June 26, 1785, and died July 29, 1860. She married, Dec. 15, 1805, Captain Samuel Somes, previously mentioned. He was in Russia during the period of the enforcement of the "long" embargo by the United States, and died in New Orleans, from yellow fever, Aug. 18, 1839, leaving 5 children, viz:—

- (1) Samuel Somes, drowned by falling from the mast-head, during his first voyage.
 - (2) Lucy Somes, died unmarried.
 - (3) Benjamin Somes, died unmarried.
 - (4) Abigail Somes, died unmarried.
 - (5) Sarah Somes, married Joshua P. Preston, of Boston. They both died, leaving 3 sons, two of whom died unmarried, and the third married but had no children.
- iv. Betsey⁷ Davis, born May 26, 1787 and died in 186—. She married (1st,) Captain Stephen Knight, Jan. 3, 1807, who was lost at sea in 1810 leaving her with 2 children, and (2nd), Feb. 4, 1815, Samuel Andrews of Essex, Mass., by whom she had 2 more children. Her offspring were as follows:—
- (1) Elias Davis Knight, a smart sea-captain and one who did honor to his name: a man from whom Thackeray's *Colonel Newcome* might have been drawn, being, in spirit, so much alike—and, right here, the same parallel may very appropriately be drawn between his Cousin Abigail's husband, Alfred Mansfield, and George Elliot's *Caleb Garth*. Elias married Mary White Hildreth, by whom he had—
 - [a] Elias Davis Knight, Jr., who married and left one son.
 - (2) Abby Knight, married John Low Rogers. Both died without issue.
 - (3) Mary Davis Andrews, unmarried and resides in Boston.
 - (4) George Davis Andrews, married and had a son and daughter. All are now (1900) believed to be dead.
- v. John ("Jack") Haskell⁷ Davis, born Dec. 5, 1788 and died Feb. 5, 1844. He married (1st) Phebe Felt, of Salem, Mass., Nov. 3, 1816, who died March 18, 1833, leaving one child, Phebe, and married (2nd) Mary M. Farnham, May 1, 1834, who survived him but had no children. John's only child was
- (1) Phebe Davis, married Francis Munroe, of Concord, Mass., by whom she had a son, Charles Munroe, now (1900) living in Boston. Phebe lives in Concord.
- vi. Sarah⁷ ("Sally") Davis, born March 15, 1790 and died April 12, 1871, aged 81 years and 28 days, the last to survive of the large family of Elias⁶ Davis. She married (1st) March 30, 1811, John Williams, who died without issue, being lost in a hurricane in the West Indies, in 1821; and (2nd) as the second wife of William Babson, Jr., March 29, 1824. Mr. Babson died June 28, 1848, having no children by Sarah who was loved as a mother by the children of his first wife.
- vii. Francis⁷ Davis, born June 3, 1792 and died January 20, 1794.
- viii. Francis Haskell⁷ Davis, born March 27, 1794 and died December 6, 1847. He married, March 9, 1823, Eliza Smith, who survived him many years and had viz:—
- (1) Elias Davis, married Abby Friend and had
 - [a] Frank Haskell Davis, died unmarried.
 - [b] Elias Davis, died young.
 - [c] Mabel Friend Davis, married Fred A. Barker, but has no children.
 - (2) Eliza Smith Davis, married Benjamin Sayward, and had one son who died young. Eliza and husband are dead.
- ix. Susan⁷ Davis, born October 23, 1795 and died October 3, 1796.
- x. Solomon⁷ Davis, born August 7, 1797 and died November 9, 1803. A touching little anecdote is preserved regarding this child. When the seventh son was born, this fifth one, then six years old, said: "Mother, why don't you call him Solomon?" Two months later, this little fellow died, and then the mother did call the baby Solomon as was requested by its elder brother.
- xi. George W.⁷ Davis, born December 3, 1799 and died January 31, 1864. He married Ann Priestly, May 20, 1838, who survived him, having had 2 children, viz:—
- (1) Lucy Somes Davis, living unmarried.
 - (2) Mary Davis, died unmarried.

xii. Solomon Haskell⁷ Davis, a sea captain, born September 3, 1803 and died May 23, 1856, and previously mentioned. He married, February 22, 1830, Mary, daughter of his sister's second husband, William Babson, Jr., by his first marriage. Mary survived Solomon and they had viz:—

(1) Sarah Davis, married John S. Chamberline and has

[a] John B. Chamberline, unmarried.

[b] Louise Davis Chamberline, unmarried.

(2) Solomon Haskell Davis, lives, unmarried, in Sacramento, California, being the only male representative of the DAVIS name, out of this large family of Lucy Haskell Davis.

(3) Samuel Davis, died unmarried.

(4) Mary Louise Davis.

xiii. Mary⁷ Davis, born October 20, 1805 and died August 13, 1838. She married, August 20, 1834, Captain Samuel Pearson, and died in 1838, sine prole.

Sarah —17— Haskell.

Sarah ("Sally")⁶ Haskell was, undoubtedly, the baby of the family of Deacon Francis⁵ Haskell, when he came to Deer Isle, or Island, as it was then known, and she was probably born in Newburyport, Mass., as that was the home of the family for a short period, after leaving Gloucester, prior to settling here—Deer Isle. She was reared among the most primitive surroundings, for the oldest record of vital statistics do not allude to this family until June 13, 1793, when her marriage intention to Prescott Powers was made public. He was a son of Rev. Peter Powers, the pioneer clergyman of Deer Isle, so many times mentioned in this work. Prescott's mother was Martha Hale, whose marriage to the Reverend occurred August 5, 1756. You are asked to refer to ELIZABETH, second child of HANNAH —15— HASKELL, page 35, for a more extended biography of the Parson. Later statistics, which have come into possession of the author, allow the correction, here, of an error in connection therewith, on page 36, and the insertion of additional information for the benefit of the reader.

The 20th line should read thus:—"In 1789 he was chosen the *first* Town Clerk of Deer Isle." This was the date of the town's incorporation.

Beginning in the 21st line read as follows:—"His wife died at Newbury, Vermont, January 23, 1802, in the 66th year of her age, and she bore him a large family, etc."

In 1773, at a church meeting, held August 20, it was unanimously voted that Sarah's father, Francis⁵ Haskell, and Thomas Stinson should serve as deacons in the newly erected church on Deer Isle, 'as occasion shall serve.' Thus, being the *first* in town to fill this office of deaconship, from this time till death he was always known as "DEACON FRANCIS," as his biography, previously given, shows. He held intact the organization of this society until 1785, when, on August 23rd, a call was extended to Rev. Peter Powers. This call and the Parson's response to the same are recorded in the town books. Also being, in part, descriptive of the property which, later,

came into the possession of Sarah's husband, Prescott Powers, son of the Parson, it is given herewith:—

"We, the inhabitants of Deer Island, in the county of Lincoln and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, having been a number of years destitute of the ordinary means of grace, are sensible of the supineness, ignorance, etc. which prevail among us, and would therefore view it our indispensable duty to God, ourselves, and our children, cheerfully and willingly to contribute toward the settlement and support of a gospel minister among us. And as we are well satisfied with the qualifications of the Rev. Peter Powers, his wisdom, prudence, etc., we, therefore, the said inhabitants, do earnestly call and invite him to settle with us in the office of the ministry; to take upon him the care of our souls; to be our guide in the way of the gospel truth; and to be our pastor and teacher in the Lord. And in consequence promise that honor and obedience enjoined us in the gospel to them who are set over us in the Lord. And as it is consistent with the divine institution that those who labor in the gospel should live of it, we, therefore, the said inhabitants, hereby covenant and agree with the Rev. Peter Powers, on his accepting this our call, and becoming our teacher, then to give to him, his heirs, and assigns forever one hundred acres of land on said island, beginning at the easterly line of that land called the 'parsonage' and running across half the front; then running back in concurrence with the other lines until one hundred acres be included. Also, to build him a dwelling-house twenty by thirty-four feet, one-story, and finish the same in such manner as such buildings are commonly finished in country towns. And for yearly salary one hundred pounds, namely, eighty pounds in specie at the market price of this place and twenty pounds in cash. In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands this twenty-third day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-five."

"Francis Haskell.	Benjamin Rea.
Thomas Stinson.	John Closson.
Mark Haskell.	William Raynes.
George Frees.	Josiah Closson.
John Frees.	Johnson Raynes.
Belcher Tyler.	John Raynes.
Job Small.	William Babbidge.
John Pressey.	Joseph Colby, Jr.
John Hooper.	Thomas Colby.
* Nathaniel Robbins.	Ezekiel Marshall.
John Frees, Jr.	Ezekiel Marshall, Jr.
Joseph Colby.	Solomon Marshall.
John Pressey, Jr.	Joshua Marshall.

Hezekiah Lane.	Ezra Howard.
Stephen Babbidge.	Joseph Cole.
Ignatius Haskell.	Edward Haskell.
Seth Webb.	Timothy Saunders.
Thomas Warren.	Nathaniel Merchant.
Elijah Dunham.	Rolf Annis.
Benjamin Cole.	Benjamin Annis.
Thomas Haskell.	Simon Annis.
Joshua Haskell.	Samuel Trundy.
Jeremiah Eaton.	Nathaniel Hamblen.
Andrew Small.	William Eaton.
Benjamin Small.	John Thurston.
Job Small, Jr.	Nathan Closson.
Samuel Stinson.	Charles Sellers.
William Stinson.	Lot Curtis.
Thomas Small.	Micajah Lunt.
Thomas Small, Jr.	William Whitmore.
Joseph Whitmore.	John Howard.
Joseph Dunham.	Samuel Pickering.
Tristram Haskell.	Abijah Haskell.
Ambrose Colby.	Courtney Babbidge.
William Greenlaw.	Francis Haskell, Jr.
Elijah Dunham, Jr.	Jonathan Haskell.
Peter Hardy.	Ephraim Marshall.
James Saunders.	Nathan Haskell."

The "One hundred acres," delineated in the foregoing petition, became the property of the Parson, who occupied it till his death. Subsequently, it fell into the possession of Sarah's husband, Prescott Powers, who finally disposed of that portion on the isthmus, near the "Old stone pound," to Levi Greenlaw, whose widow, Edna (Small), now [Nov. 6, 1900.] lives, at a feeble, old age, in the "dwelling-house" built for the Reverend, thereon, as described above. As we have before stated, it is considered the oldest house, now standing, in town. Parson Powers' response to the petition whereby he accepted the call, was in writing as follows:—

DEER ISLAND, September 17, 1785.

To the Church of Christ, on Deer Island:—

DEARLY BELOVED IN OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST:—You having invited and called me to the pastoral oversight of you in the Lord, and it appearing to be of God, after mature deliberation and prayer, I now publicly return you my answer in the affirmative. I ask a daily interest in your prayers for the gracious fulfilment of that great promise: "Lo, I am with you even to the end of the world." Amen.

To the inhabitants and good people who have concurred with the church in the call and liberally offered for my support, I thankfully accept it, and promise through the grace of

God to serve you all, the poor as well as the rich, according to my poor ability. You will, I trust, strive together with me in your prayers to God for me that I may be enabled to be faithful unto the death, and present you and your dear children faultless before the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ, at his coming, with unspeakable joy. Finally, brethren, be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace, and the God of Love and peace shall be with you. So prays your pastor-elect,

PETER POWERS.

A more appropriate place cannot be selected than right here to introduce a historical and anecdotal sketch of the antecedents of this family, prior to emigrating here, thus giving something of peculiar and especial interest to the many descendants, given throughout this work, having Powers' blood coursing through their veins.

As late as 1760, there was no settlement, by the English, in the Connecticut Valley, above the town of Charlestown, in New Hampshire, which was then called "No. 4." South of "No. 4," there were only three towns in the valley within the present limits of New Hampshire, viz:—Hinsdale, or "Fort Dummer," which was settled in 1683; Westmoreland, or "No. 2," which was settled in 1741; and Walpole, settled in 1752.

About the first thing done in a pioneer town, in those days, was to establish a garrison, and Charlestown accordingly had a squad of soldiers for the double purpose of affording protection to the settlers and arresting the invasion of the Indians from Canada, while meditating incursions upon the frontier towns of Massachusetts.

At Charlestown and elsewhere, it was learned, from reports brought in by hunters and captives returned from the Indians, that far up the valley, along the Connecticut river, were lands extremely fertile in growth, called or known as "The Rich Meadows of Coos," or, as written by the earliest settlers, *Cohos* and *Cowass*. Clearings, cultivated by the Indians, as well as these meadows, were evidently manifest of good soil and agricultural advantages, for which reasons they were utilized by the tribes as a half-way stopping place, during their wanderings from the Canadas to the Atlantic.

To reach these meadows, many plans were evolved, the original design being to cut a road from "No. 4," northerly, about eighty miles, along the bank of the Connecticut river, and to lay out two townships, one on each side of the stream, and opposite to each other, where Haverhill, N. H., and Newbury, Vt., now stand. It was in the spring of 1752 that a party made the attempt in pursuance of this plan, but were frustrated in their endeavors by the hostility of Indians from the St. Francis tribe.

During this same spring, John Stark, afterward *General Stark*, at the head of a hunting party of four, were scouring the wilds along Baker's river, in the town of Rumney, N. H., when they were surprised by a band of ten Indians. Of the party, David Stinson was killed, Wm. Stark escaped by flight, and John Stark and Amos

Eastman were carried into captivity to the head-quarters of the St. Francis tribe in Canada, being led directly through the "Meadows" so much talked of in Massachusetts and New Hampshire. These captives returned in the summer of 1752 and gave a very interesting account of *Cohos*. Then the General Court of New Hampshire determined to send a company to explore the region and, instead of ascending the Connecticut, as first proposed, to follow the course of the Indians by pursuing their trails into the great valley, from Baker's river and the Pemigewasset, as they led their prisoners to captivity. Accordingly, with John Stark as guide, a company went forth, in the spring of 1754, leaving Concord on March 10th. They reached the Connecticut river at Piermont, in seven days and, spending one night in the valley, hastily retreated to Concord, failing to make any exploration, whatever, of the country they had nearly reached.

But the government was not to be discouraged by this failure, though the undertaking was hazardous to the extreme, and the same season, 1754, Capt. Peter Powers, of Hollis, N. H., Lieut. James Stevens and Ensign Ephraim Hale, both of Townsend, Mass., were appointed to march at the head of a company to effect, if possible, what had, hitherto, been attempted in vain. The company rendezvoused in Concord (then called Rumford), and commenced their tour on Saturday, June 15, 1754. This expedition proved remarkably successful, though the evidence of its performance only consists, at this day, in the tradition among the descendants of Capt. Powers, that he was the first to explore the Coos country, and in his manuscript journal, kept by himself during his tour found among papers preserved by his youngest son, Sampson Powers, deceased, of Hollis, N. H. Grant Powers, a historian of Goshen, Ct., became the possessor of the same *tin safe*, of ample dimensions, which contained the Captain's journal, and a piece of his *tent cloth* which was spread over him at night, on this very expedition. His journal is an exceedingly interesting narrative of a most daring journey into the wildest regions against a hostile foe and it portrays one of the instances wherein this man of valour showed indomitable perseverance in whatever he undertook before he relinquished his task as done.

His course was through Contoocook (now Boscawen,) some of the party taking canoes while others followed the left bank of the Merrimac. After reaching the fork or crotch of the Merrimac, in what is now Franklin, they continued up the Pemigewasset branch to its confluence with Baker's river, which latter they followed. After five days of travel they found themselves thoroughly into a region which was everywhere an unbroken wilderness, and as such, henceforth, would be until their final return. Tempests of "haile and raine" were more than their share from this time on. Sunday, June 23rd, found the party storm-bound in their camps between the two first Baker ponds, in the present town of Orford. Leaving the Baker ponds they followed an Indian carrying-place until the Con-

necticut River was reached, up which they followed until they came to a branch now called the Oliverian, in Haverhill. On its bank they encamped, after having marched in a meandering course of, at least, seventy miles, without seeing a human habitation. And what would have been the Captain's astonishment, if it had been revealed to him that night, that his first-born son should be the minister of a church and people in that place, in a less time than eleven years; that he should sustain that relation nearly twenty years; and that his grandson, by his own youngest son, should hold the same station about fifteen years, from the fifty-seventh to the seventy-second year after his decease. This would have been an astounding vision, but no more than what time has fulfilled. Indian clearings were an occasional sight now and, though the rain was a constant annoyance, we find the party, by June 27th, to have marched up the Connecticut as far as its Ammonoosuc branch. Here, on account of the freshet, a canoe had to be built to cross its twenty rods of swift current. After crossing the Ammonoosuc, Captain Powers concluded to let four men go down the river in the canoe to Charlestown, as they were not likely to perform the remaining part of the journey, on account of ankle sprains, fatigue etc. Captain Powers then left the bank of the Connecticut and tramped for two days, northeasterly, between the valley of the Connecticut and that of the Ammonoosuc, upon the high lands of what is now Bath, Lyman and Littleton until we find him, on the 29th of June, encamped in the southern part of Dalton, again on the bank of the Connecticut. Rains every day impeded his progress greatly and everything was disagreeably wet when he again started out. The party soon came to a large stream which they named *Stark's River*, by reason of Ensign John Stark being found at its mouth by Indians. It is now called, most unworthily, John's River. Continuing, they came to another stream, which they named *Power's River*, it being the camping place at the end of the journey. Here, it was concluded to go no further with the full scout on account of a shortage in provisions and almost all of the men had worn out their shoes. Power's River is now called Israel's River, and this change certainly does not do justice to the name of him who was the first man of English descent to visit that town—Lancaster—through which it flows, for the purpose of discovery—a discovery attended with imminent peril and all for the good of his country only. The morning of July 2nd betokened a fair day, and it was decided that the shoes should be mended, preparatory to returning home. While this was being done, Captain Powers, with two of his men, wended their way up the river to see what further discoveries could be made. They penetrated as far as present Northumberland and must have traveled nearly 140 miles, after leaving the habitations of civilized men, this town being situated almost on the Canadian border. But here, the unwelcome sight of a large Indian camping place put an end to further exploration, for signs were clearly evident that, within two days, canoes had been built here with the probable purpose of enabling the foe to descend

upon our frontier settlements. Beating a hasty retreat and imparting the news to the others, the whole party withdrew to Stark's River and camped. Lack of provisions forced them to lose no time in returning, in spite of the heavy rain torrents and thunder storms which persistently hung on. They made a short cut across to the Ammonoosuc, down which they followed to Well's River, where they camped. From here they returned home just in time to escape the terrible invasion of the Indians, which immediately followed into all of the frontier settlements, where murder and devastation have left cause for the many pathetic pages which have been written regarding the pioneer lives of those of our ancestors who braved such hardships as will ever be to us but simply incomprehensible.

Thus the first information received of the "Coos Meadows" was from Indians, hunters, and returned captives, and the second source of intelligence was from Captain Powers and his company. Soldiers of the old French war brought what subsequently followed until settlement of the Coos country was established at Haverhill and Newbury, in 1761-62.

New emigrants soon began to flock into this new settlement and by 1764 we find, among the pioneers, the names of Johnston, Pettie, Sleeper, Howard, Hazen, Hughs, Wheeler, Chamberlain, Hazleton, Harriman, Stevens, Morse, Poole, Bedel, Hall, Saunders, Rowell, Woodward, Page, White, Kent, Foreman, Elkins, Beedel, Ladd, Bailey and others. These citizens, yet few and feeble, did not forget, however, that divine worship was a thing that should go hand in hand with the progress of their little colony and hence we find that, before the close of the thrifty influx of this year (1764) had occurred, Rev. Peter Powers, of Hollis, N. H., was there to labor with the "people in holy things."

Parson Powers was born in Dunstable —then in N. H.,—Nov. 29, 1728, and moved to Hollis with his father,—none less than Captain Peter Powers, our previously extolled explorer,—January 1731, which was the first settlement in that town. He graduated at Harvard College in 1754, which, you will observe, is the year his father explored the Coos country. He was first settled in the ministry at Newent, then a parish in Norwich, Conn., now the town of Lisbon, where he labored several years; but, taking a dismissal from that charge, he came to Newbury, at thirty-six years of age. Through his instrumentality, ere the fall of 1764 had elapsed, he had gathered and organized a church in Newbury, composed of members from both sides of the river. The Haverhill settlement united also with them in forming an ecclesiastical society, which union continued nearly twenty years.

On the 24th of January, 1765, the Rev. Mr. Powers received a call to take the spiritual charge of this newly constituted church and society in the wilderness. He gave his answer in the affirmative, Feb. 1, 1765. They then voted that the installment be on the last Wednesday of this instant, and that the Reverends Abner Bailey, Daniel Emerson, Joseph Emerson, Henry True and Joseph Goodhue,

with their churches, be a council for said installment. Voted also that "Jacob Bailey, Esq., shall represent the town of Newbury at the council, which was voted to meet for said installment *down country where it is thought best*. Jacob Kent, Town Clerk."

We have here a novelty regarding this vote for installment *somewhere*; but the necessity of the case explains the whole procedure. There were no ministers or churches in all the region, and they must go by their delegation until they found them. The ministers selected for the council belonged in Hollis and vicinity, and the Parson was installed there, Feb. 27, 1765, as the title page to the sermon that was preached on the occasion goes to show. From a copy of the same, found in the possession of Mrs. George Hale Howard, at Deer Isle, I find the title page to read as follows:—

A Sermon preached at Hollis,

Feb. 27, 1765,

at the installation of the Rev. Peter Powers, A. M.,

for the towns of Newbury and Haverhill, at a place called Coos,

in the Province of New-hampshire.

By Myself.

Published at the desire of many who heard it, to whom it is humbly dedicated
by the unworthy author.

Then saith He to his servants,

the wedding is ready,—Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye
shall find, bid to the marriage. Matt. xxii: 8, 9.

Portsmouth, in New-hampshire.

Printed and sold by Daniel and Robert Fowle,

1765.

There is certainly a unique feature in the circumstance of Mr. Powers' preaching his own installation sermon, but it was nothing uncommon in those days; and there is ample room for doubt whether the moderns have made an improvement in this particular.

Parson Powers' household goods and chattels were brought from Charlestown, up the Connecticut River over the ice, to Newbury, the last of February, by citizens of Newbury and Haverhill; but the family did not arrive until April of that year—1765.

In the fall of 1765, the first marriage ceremony ever performed in the county of Grafton was by Parson Powers, when, in a tent on the bank of the Connecticut, in Haverhill, Judge James Woodward was joined in lawful marriage to a Hannah Clark. This was the Hon. James Woodward who died in 1821, after a most useful and worthy career which continued almost to the last day of his 80 long years of life. He also performed, in 1767, the first marriage ceremony in Hanover, by uniting a Mr. Walbridge to a Hannah Smith.

The Parson was a serious, godly man, and more distinguished for his plain, faithful, and pungent preaching than for grace in style or diction. He preached mostly without notes, and yet he generally studied well his sermons. Those seen in print, and especially the one above mentioned, exhibit much thought, arrangement, a deep knowledge of the Scriptures, and a soul full of the love of Christ and of the souls of men. His labors were abundant. As there were no ministers north of Charlestown, for some years after the Parson settled at Coos, he was frequently called to attend funerals, weddings, and to preach lectures at infant settlements upon the river. Until there was a foot-path marked out upon the bank of the river for travelers, Mr. Powers performed his journeys up and down the river in his canoe. When he saw young men felling trees near the river, he would call to them and say, if Providence favored him, he would preach to them in that place, on such a day, and at such an hour. These were welcome propositions, generally; and if there were other settlements near, they were informed of the appointment, and the Parson, at the hour specified, would find his hearers seated on stumps and logs, all ready to receive the word. The Reverend was characterized by his punctuality in meeting his appointments, and seldom, if ever, disappointed his assembly, rain or shine.

Thus, Mr. Powers became universally known, and being generally loved and respected, did much to increase the settlement at Coos. Persons often attended worship there from Orford, Bradford, Piermont, and even in Thetford, from which latter place a Deacon Howard, who lived near the river, often rode to Newbury with his wife to hear the Parson, whom he loved as his own soul.

During the period of nearly twenty years spent in Newbury and Haverhill, with the exception of the troubles which grew out of the Revolution, the Reverend's union with these towns seemed a perfectly happy and prosperous one. They were never one ecclesiastical society after his dismissal, which came about by his being a radically ardent whig, and by his preaching and efforts for the common cause of liberty for the colonies, which incited the fierce resentment of the tories who threatened his life, thus obliging him to remove over into Haverhill, in the spring of 1781. This displeased many of his friends in Newbury, and although he continued to

preach there one half the time, for a year or two, yet it resulted in his dismissal from the church in Newbury, some time in 1782. But he still preached a year or two in Haverhill, and occasionally to particular friends in Newbury, until he finally left and came to Deer Isle, where he closed his labors by his decease here, as before narrated, from a cancer. When told by his son Jonathan, who was then a settled minister at Penobscot, Me., that he was dying, he looked around on his family, and replied, "The will of the Lord be done," and yielded up the ghost. He was buried in the "Old" cemetery where, at the head of his grave, stands a large, slate slab, with a weeping willow and urn cut above the following inscription:

"Rev. Peter Powers, born in Dunstable, N. H., and educated at Harvard; performed a successful ministry for about 50 years; died May 13, 1800, in the 72^d year of his age.

Martha, wife of Rev. Peter Powers, died at Newbury, Vt., Jan. 23, 1802 in the 65th year of her age.

*The joys of faith triumphant rise
And wing the soul above the skies."*

Mrs. Powers was Martha Hale, of Sutton, Mass. She was an intelligent, pious, and superior woman; and died very suddenly while on a visit to her children in Newbury.

Not far from the Powers' stone stands a slab worthy of our recognition, right here, as being an indicator of the resting place of Mr. Powers' successor, the story of whom is told by the following inscription:—

"Sacred to the memory of the Rev. Joseph Brown, born in the city of Chester, educated in England, ordained at Lady Huntington's chapel A. D. 1787. Installed 2nd pastor over the first church in this place [Deer Isle] Aug. 15, 1804, died Sep. 15, 1819, age 58.

He was a faithful, evangelical preacher of the gospel."

Parson Powers' father, Peter, was commissioned Captain, and is said to have been born in Littleton, Mass., and to have died in Hollis, N. H., Aug. 27, 1757, aged 56 years. When the Captain and Anna (Keyes), his wife, first pitched their tent in Hollis, 1731, bringing with them two little children, Peter and Stephen, their nearest neighbor lived in the south-eastern part of Dunstable, N. H., a distance of about ten miles, but which necessitated the travelling of over twelve miles on account of a single trail with blazed trees for a guide. This isolation continued for two years and you will not hesitate in being convinced of the belief that this solitary family certainly sustained all the privations and hardships which were incident to pioneers in those days. For about twelve years they had neither schools nor a preached gospel, but, as the boy Peter gradually matured, a flame was kindled in his breast which could neither be extinguished nor suppressed, and his parents often heard him say that he had an ardent desire to enjoy the advantages of an academic and a collegiate education. Soon after, the family were alarmed by the absence of the boy over night until the following day, when he was seen to emerge from the forest and approach the house with a

solemn and downcast countenance. His father asked for an explanation of his conduct, to which the youth replied that he had spent the whole night in the woods in prayer, asking for divine help that he might go to college to prepare himself for the preaching of the gospel to sinners. The result was a collegiate course, a life of eminent usefulness, a triumphant death, and that eternal reward which is promised to those who convert many to righteousness.

A large family of children were born to Captain Peter and Anna Powers, all of whom are recorded in the town records of Hollis, N. H., as follows:—

- (1) Peter Powers, born Nov. 29, 1728.
- (2) Stephen Powers, born Oct. 28, 1729.
- (3) Anna Powers, born Mar. 9, 1732.
- (4) Whitcomb Powers, born Oct. 10, 1733.
- (5) Phebe Powers, born Feb. 5, 1735.
- (6) Alice Powers, born Dec. 30, 1736.
- (7) Levi Powers, born June 3, 1739.
- (8) Nahum Powers, born Apr. 11, 1741.
- (9) Francis Powers, born July 15, 1742.
- (10) Fanny Powers, born Apr. 19, 1744, and died in infancy.
- (11) Philip Powers, born May 20, 1746.
- (12) Samson Powers, born March 12, 1748.
- (13) Fanny Powers, again, born March 22, 1750.

From the old Bible of Hephzibah Chase (Small), who was the wife of Hale Powers, and which is now (Dec., 1900.) in the possession of Mrs. Antoinette (Powers) Small, of Sunset, we have copied the full record, written by herself, of the family of Rev. Peter Powers, born 1728, eldest member of the family above given, which is as follows:—

- (1) Peter Powers, born March 9, 1756-7.
- (2) Martha Powers, born May 24, 1759.
- (3) Demaris Powers, born Jan. 3, 1761, and married a Mr. Grow of Newbury, Vt.
- (4) Stephen Powers, born July 15, 1762.
- (5) Jonathan Powers, born March 17, 1764.
- (6) Samuel Powers, born Jan. 31, '66.
- (7) John Powers, born Dec. 13, '69.
- (8) Prescott Powers, born Jan. 8, '70; married SARAH HASKELL.
- (9) Hale Powers, born Dec. 22, '71.
- (10) Moody Powers, born Nov. 9, '73.
- (11) Anna Powers, born June 27, '75.
- (12) Peter Powers, born Aug. 4, '77.
- (13) Aney Powers, born July 25, '79.

The first five members of the above family were very probably born in Newent, then a parish in Norwich, Conn., but now the town of Lisbon, while the last eight members were doubtless natives of Newbury, Vt. In some way, there is a discrepancy in the dates, above given, of Parson Powers' family, when compared with his personal records as he wrote them in his own Bible, from which we herewith give a copy for comparison—these latter being most probably the correct ones, viz:—

- (1) Peter Powers, born Oct. 9, 1757; died about Sept. 8, 1776, "in the Camps at N. York."
- (2) Martha Powers, born May, 24, 1759, and died Oct. 16, 1782.
- (3) Damaris Powers, born Jan. 8, 1761.
- (4) Stephen Powers, born July 15, 1762.
- (5) Jonathan Powers, born March 17, 1764. "The Rev. Jonathan Powers, Pastor of the Church in Penobscot, Departed this life on Lord's day, Nov. 8, 1807, in the forty fourth year of his age."
- (6) Samuel Powers, born Jan. 31, 1766.
- (7) John Powers, born Dec. 13, 1767, and died April 18, 1778.
- (8) Prescott Powers, born Jan. 8, 1770.
- (9) Hale Powers, born Dec. 22, 1771; departed this life May 25, 1840.
- (10) Moody Powers, born Nov. 9, 1773.
- (11) Anna Powers, born June 27, 1775, and died June 4, 1777.
- (12) Peter Powers, born Aug. 1, 1777, and died Sept. 10, 1778.
- (13) Anna Powers, born July 25, 1779.

This Bible of the Parson's was printed in 1777, by T. Wright & W. Gill, Printers to the University (Oxford), and sold by S. Crowder in Paternoster Row, London, and by W. Jackson in Oxford. After the material for the book was printed it was found that the volume would be so large that the method then used was inefficient to bind it, so that it had to be split, and bound in two volumes. From one of these volumes was read a passage of scripture at the Centennial of Deer Isle in 1889.

Rev. Peter Powers, A. M., A. B., Harvard 1754, was also made an Honorary Graduate of Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H., in 1782, and of his family, above, the 5th child, Rev. Jonathan, A. M., was educated at Dartmouth, where he was one of a class of 39 graduates, in 1793, as appears by a letter, in the possession of Miss Elizabeth Johnson, Deer Isle, written to Jonathan, while at college, from his father at Deer Isle. This quaint and old-time epistle was sent with instructions written thereon, as follows: "To be left at Capt. Caleb Haskell's, Newbury Port," from whom it was probably received by Jonathan, during a call there. His life has been noted on pages 36 and 68; the 8th child, Prescott, married the subject of this sketch, SARAH HASKELL, whose direct descendants we now continue to completion; and the 10th, Dr. Moody, has his history and family given in detail on pages 35 to 43.

After the Parson's property fell into the possession of Prescott and Sarah (Haskell) Powers, as noted on page 61, they resided upon it only a few years, Levi Greenlaw purchasing it from them for \$1000.00, and then moved to Pond Island, one of the largest and most northern of the Swan's Island group, and but a few miles from Naskeag Point, Brooklin. He purchased this island of 207 acres for farming, it being also well wooded with good timber. As to the year of his removal to Pond Island we have only the dates of the births of his children for a guide, the last of the family being recorded on the town books after 1815. It is a certainty that most, if not all, of his children were born in the "Old Parsonage" of their grandfather, at Deer Isle.

Hence we may assume that Prescott moved to Pond Island not far from the year 1816, and, on September 21, 1822, we know that his eldest son, Peter, bought Calf Island, containing 256 acres, which is but a few rods to the south of, and connected by a passable

bar, at low tide, to Pond Island. With this isolated piece of property Peter received a deed, for which he gave a mortgage for \$750. to Rufus B. Allyn, attorney for Swan and O'Maley, the original owners, who were prosecuting their claims and titles to Swan's Island property.

For several years, Peter tried to persuade his father to remove from the island to the mainland, which he finally did, establishing himself in Bluehill, where he continued to reside until his death in Brooklin, during a visit at the home of his son Peter, who had also moved and was keeping a general store in the latter town. Prescott and Peter utilized, to good advantage, much of the valuable timber on Pond Island in the construction of several vessels there. These islands are now said to be the property of Dr. Watson, of Bass Harbor, Mount Desert, Me. Sally (Haskell) Powers probably died at the home of one of her daughters, in Bluehill.

The children of Prescott and Sally (Haskell) Powers, according to the records written in his Bible, are as follows:—

- i. Peter⁷ Powers, born at Deer Isle in the "Old Powers' Parsonage," July 14, 1794, which date also agrees with the town record. He was married April 4, 1816, by Rev. Jos^s Brown, at Deer Isle, where his intentions were published, February 25, 1816, to Miss Hepzibah Torrey Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Dec. 25, 1797, daughter of NATHAN—**27**—HASKELL, ESQ. Peter⁷ is said to have made his final settlement in Brooklin, Me., where he and his wife died and are buried. After leaving Pond Island he first went to Bluehill with his father, and, on account of several of this name being about Deer Isle, he was characterized as "Bluehill Peter," and peddled throughout the territory on both sides of Eggemoggin Reach for many years, making his Brooklin store headquarters for supplies. As he hailed from Deer Isle at the time of his publishment in 1816, it is most probable that he and the others went to Pond Island immediately after his marriage, as none of his children are recorded as being born in Deer Isle. The offspring, all of whom are supposed to have been born in Bluehill or Brooklin, Me., are as follows:—

(1) Nathan Haskell Powers, married Amanda, daughter of Lemuel and Judith (Dennison) Smith. He followed in the footsteps of his father as a merchant, and in addition to this was a shipbuilder, in Brooklin, Me., afterwards moving to Orland, Me., where he was in trade for a number of years. Later he retired from business and moved to Bucksport, Me., where he and his wife died, she becoming mentally deranged for several years previous. They had 3 children, viz: —

[a] George G. Powers, married Annie Valentine. Both died without issue.

[b] Clara M. Powers, married W. T. Emerson, a merchant of Orland, Me. They now (Jan. 1901.) reside in Worcester, Mass., having 3 children; (1) Katie Whitecamp Emerson; (2) Ralph Waldo Emerson, who married Gertrude Palmer, of Worcester; and (3) Adell Powers Emerson, who died a young lady.

[c] Adell A. Powers.

(2) Samuel H. Powers, married (1st) Eliza Ann Carr, born May 7, 1833, daughter of Mark Carr of Boston, by his wife Diana Eaton, who was born in Deer Isle, June 3 1801, being the eldest of 9 children of Jonathan and Esther (Torrey) Eaton. Diana died in Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 23, 1835, and her husband, Mark, died about 1897, at the home of his granddaughter, Annie, in Deer Isle, who cared for him the latter part of his life. Eliza (Carr) Powers died, leaving 2 children, and Samuel married (2nd) a woman in Houlton, Me., where he now resides as an upholsterer and furniture dealer. His children, above mentioned, are

- [a] Annie Maria Powers, married her 2nd cousin, George, son of Daniel and Pauline (Barbour) Johnson, given on page 73. George goes mate on a large schooner and his home is near Carmen's Rock. Their children, all born in Deer Isle, are (1) Jessie Johnson, born May, 1884; (2) Louise Johnson, born about 1886; (3) Edmond Johnson, born about 1890; and (4) Pauline Johnson, born Dec., 1897.
 - [b] Nellie Powers, married as 2nd wife of John Carr, who died in Mass., Dec. 23, 1899, aged 58-5-5, and was brought to Deer Isle for interment in Mount Adams. They had a child who died young.
 - (3) Newell R. Powers, married in Brooklin, Me., where he resided and had several children, viz:—
 - [a] Elijah Powers, married Geraldine Dodge, who died, leaving him several children. He is now a navigating officer on one of the Long Island Sound steamers.
 - [b] Abbie Powers, married a policeman named Heath.
 - [c] Charles Powers.
 - [d] Lizzie Powers.
 - [e] Others.
 - (4) Sarah Powers, married a Mr. Nye, and it is thought they are now (1901) residents of New York.
 - (5) Martha Powers, married Richard Herrick, of Brooklin, Me., by whom she had four children, viz:—
 - [a] Clara Herrick, married John C. Sargent. She is dead.
 - [b] Luella Herrick, died in California.
 - [c] Flora A. Herrick, married Will Sargent of Castine, Me., and died there.
 - [d] Albert Herrick, lives unmarried in Brooklin, Me.
 - (6) Lucy Powers, married Charles Hussey of Roxbury, Mass. They have an adopted son, Harry Hussey. Charles is employed in a card factory and now resides in South Framingham, Mass.
- ii. Martha⁷ Powers, born Nov. 5, 1795, which agrees with the town-record date. She was married at Deer Isle, by Rev. Jos Brown, Dec. 3, 1814, (D. Isle record gives Dec 2, 1813,) to John Nason Bray, born Oct. 30, 1790, son of Nathaniel Bray, Jr., by his wife, a daughter of pioneer Robert Nason. John became demented and died here, leaving a large family of children, who were brought up by their grandfather Prescott Powers, at Bluehill. Their names are
- (1) Prescott Powers Bray, born Sept. 14, 1816.
 - (2) Daniel Nason Bray, born May 23, 1818.
 - (3) Joseph Brown Bray, born April 7, 1820, and died Dec. 14, 1842.
 - (4) Sarah Powers Bray, born June 1, 1822; married in Boston.
 - (5) John Nason Bray, Jr., born Dec. 5, 1823.
 - (6) Hale Powers Bray, born Jan. 11, 1826.
- iii. Elizabeth (Betsey) Haskell⁷ Powers, born Feb. 7, 1798, but entered on the Deer Isle records as "Betty Powers, born Feb. 7, 1797." She was published in Deer Isle Jan. 3, 1818, to Daniel Johnson, Sr., whom she married in Deer Isle, Oct. 15, 1818. She died Jan. 29, 1866, aged 67 years, 11 months and 22 days, of apoplexy, and is buried in the "Old" cemetery, by the side of her husband Daniel. Daniel was born July 22, 1787, at Dunham's Point, in Deer Isle, where his birth is recorded as "July 23, 1787." He was a son of the Deer Isle pioneer Nathan Johnson, a native of Worcester, Mass., who came here prior to 1784, and, being a school teacher for a long period of years, became known as "Master Johnson." Daniel's mother was Joanna, youngest daughter of pioneer John Pressey, Sr., whose wife was a Chase from Salisbury, Mass. The name Pressey was originally *Percy*, as appears from a coat-of-arms which was kept in the family for many years. In 1812, during the war between the United States and Great Britain, Daniel was on a full-rigged brig, bound from Boston to a Swedish port, when the craft was captured by an English man-of-war, from whom it was recaptured by the Danes within one month and taken to

Copenhagen, Denmark, as a prize. She was held there five years, during all of which time he was detained as ship keeper. At the end of this period the brig was released and he was paid in full for his services and returned to America. He became a farmer and dropped dead of heart disease, Nov. 18, 1863, aged 76 years, 3 months and 27 days, at Deer Isle, on going from the shore to his house in "Pressey Village," now occupied by his son, A. Parker^s Johnson. Their children, as recorded in the Daniel Johnson family Bible, all of whom were born in Deer Isle, are:--

(1) Nathan Johnson, born July 14, 1819, and lived in Fairhaven, Mass. He was a sea captain, and soon after taking a brig from New York, around the "Horn," to San Francisco to sell, he was seized with cholera and died in Sacramento, Cal., Sept. 10, 1850, aged 31-1-27, and is buried there.

(2) Daniel Johnson, born Aug. 15, 1821, and died Aug. 31, 1821, aged 16 days.

(3) Sarah Powers Johnson, born June 1, 1822; married in the Elliot Church, Roxbury, Mass., June 20, 1849, to Owen B. Hutchins, and died in Roxbury, Feb. 9, 1858, aged 35-8-8. Their children are

[a] George Owen Hutchins, a carpenter in Pittsburg, Mass.

[b] Wallace Johnson Hutchins, a Methodist clergyman, also of Pittsburg.

[c] Child, who died with its mother.

(4) Prescott Powers Johnson, born Oct. 27, 1824, and married at Providence, R. I., Hannah Williams Brown, of Sunset, Me., daughter of Richard and Olive (Jordan) Brown. Prescott died in Deer Isle, from a gastric trouble, about Aug. 1897. He was a sea captain and finally retired to a farm. He left the following children, all of whom were born in the old Pioneer Joseph Noyes house, now owned by Wm. Gray, in Deer Isle, on the road leading to Sunset:--

[a] George Johnson, born Sept. 8, ——. He is a mariner and unmarried.

[b] Clara Johnson, married William Pettingill, by whom she has a son Frank. A daughter Celia, died in Newburyport, Mass., where they reside.

[c] Charles Walter Johnson, died in infancy.

[d] Annie Johnson, born Oct. 1, 1860; married Jan. 1, 1879, Charles Freemont Eaton, son of Daniel Torrey and Mary Ann (Thompson) Eaton. Charles was born Oct. 20, 1836 in Deer Isle, and is a farmer, living about a half mile north of Carman's Rock. Their children, all born in Deer Isle, are:--
(1) Prescott Johnson Eaton, born Aug. 8, 1880, a trader; (2) Mary Emma Eaton, born Nov. 8, 1883; (3) Daniel Torrey Eaton, born May 28, 1886; and (4) Josephine Eaton, born April 17, 1898.

[e] John Richard Johnson, born Aug. 30, 1861, and married Wednesday evening, Nov. 3, 1897, by Rev. Carlotta Garland, to Susie Vesta Webb, in Oceanville, Me., at the home of her father, Charles Herrick Seabury Webb, whose wife, Katie Babbidge Webb, is a daughter of the late Capt. Seth Webb by his 1st wife Deborah, a daughter of Mr. Stephen Babbidge. C. H. S. Webb is one of Stonington's most enterprising and successful business men, and, like his ancestors, has represented Deer Isle several times in the Legislature—first in 1880—as well as having served the town in all its important official position. He was born in Deer Isle, Feb. 16, 1840, and with an elder sister, Susan Harriet Haskell Webb, born June 19, 1825, and died June 29, 1899, together with a younger brother, Jonathan Augustus Webb, born July 31, 1842, and died Aug. 9, 1844, comprised the small family of Jonathan Eaton Webb, Esq., born in Deer Isle Aug. 25, 1800, by his wife Harriet Brown Carman, born May 14, 1803 and died Feb. 28, 1867, to whom he was married in Deer Isle, Aug. 4, 1824. Harriet's father was John, son of pioneer Levi Carman, who came here about 1768, and her mother was Elizabeth (Betsey) Choute from Essex County, Mass. Jonathan Eaton Webb, Esq., named from his mother's father, died July 15, 1843, at Deer Isle, in the "Old Webb House," which stood on the site now covered by the fine, new residence of E. Allen Greene. He was selectman in 1827 and his brother, Capt. William Webb, held one of the highest records as an officer in the service of the town, being elected in 1826, '40 and '52 a representative to the Legislature, and for the years 1822, '23, '25, '41, '43, '52, '54, '56, '63, '66 and '69 a selectman. Squire (5) Jonathan's father, Samuel (4) Webb, born May 31, 1772, also represented Deer Isle in the Legislature in 1831 and was a selectman in 1825 and '26; and his mother, Hannah, born Dec. 14, 1778, was the daughter of pioneer Jonathan and Diana (Dow) Eaton, mentioned on page 33. Samuel (4) Webb died here in 1837 at his home place situated on a lot taken up by his father,

the old pioneer Seth (3) Webb, at a cove, in the present town of Stonington, which bears his name. Samuel kept a small store here and furnished general supplies to fishing vessels then harboring in Webb's Cove. His son, James L. (5) Webb, who died of apoplexy Apr. 30, 1898, aged 84 years and 10 months, always lived on the old homestead which has now passed into the hands of his son Levi (6) Webb.

NOTE:—The ancestry of the Deer Isle Webbs is summed up as follows: Sammel (2) Webb, son of Sammel (1) Webb, the latter a captain in the service of Queen Anne, was, according to an old manuscript record preserved in the family, born 'at Redrift, near London,' England, in 1696 and, when only a mere youth, his father died, making it necessary for the boy to seek some method of gaining a livelihood. Following the footsteps of most of the lads of his day, he became apprenticed to a ship-master and was soon sailing the ocean, a young tar, bound for America, reaching, after an extended voyage, a Rhode Island port. Here, his master died, leaving him at the age of 17 years to "paddle his own canoe." He then apprenticed himself to a blacksmith from whom he learned the trade, and, in 1718, he married (1st) Mary McIntire, who soon died, leaving no children. He appears next at Hingham, a few miles from Boston, in 1721, and there married (2nd), in September of that year, Susanna Randall, of the adjoining town of Weymouth, Mass., She bore him three sons, viz:—

[1] Sammel (3) Webb, born July 31, 1722, and married Ruth Ward by whom a large number of descendants exist in Weymouth and vicinity.

[2] Thomas (3) Webb, died in infancy.

[3] Thomas (3) Webb, born Dec. 1, 1724, and married Sarah by whom was also left a large army of descendants about Weymouth. It appears that Susanna's two sons remained with her family or folks in Weymouth when the father emigrated East. Thomas and Sarah had a son John (4) Webb, of Weymouth, whose son James (5) Webb, of Hingham, was called "The great water drinker" by physicians and scientists, on account of imbibing large quantities of water, drinking, on an average, a quart an hour, and, many times, much more. He married Anna Damon of Scituate, Mass., and had 8 children, viz:—James, Anna, Simeon, Betsey, Mary, Catherine, Harriet, and Tamar (6) Webb. Harriet, last accounts (1896), was wife of Wm. A. Dunbar, of New Bedford, Mass.

Susanna died a few weeks after giving birth to her 3rd child, and Samuel (2) Webb married (3rd) Mrs. Bethia Spear, born Nov. 29, 1704, widow of David Spear, and daughter of John Farrow, of Hingham. The issue of this marriage was a family of 7 sons and 3 daughters, some of whom are—

[4] David (3) Webb, born in Weymouth, Mass., July 1, 1727, this being the place where the next 6 eldest were also born.

[5] Susanna (3) Webb, born March 2, 1729.

[6] Seth (3) Webb, born in 1732; the pioneer of Deer Isle, with whom came his father and mother and a boy mentioned below.

[7] Eli (3) Webb.

[8] James (3) Webb.

[9] Josiah (3) Webb.

In 1743 Sammel (2) Webb, with his wife Bethia and 7 children, settled in the new plantation of New-Marblehead, now Windham, Cumberland Co., Me. Here, his last 3 children were born, and, through his sons David, Eli, James and Josiah, a numerous posterity were scattered broadcast from Windham—the Webb branch of Salem, Mass., being an offshoot. He was the first schoolmaster of Windham and wherever his descendants have been found, they have proven themselves prominent in public affairs, eminent in ability, of sterling integrity, and honorable in character. In 1766 he came with his son Seth (3) Webb to Deer Isle and *Historian Hosmer* says "For many years previous to his death he was subject to what is known as the 'shaking palsy,' and he died in 1788 at the age of 93 years: his remains, with those of his wife, were buried in the graveyard on the land formerly owned by the late Samuel Whitmore, Esq., [This old burial ground is on Colony's Point, now owned by Frank Colomy, in the present —1901—village of Oceanville], who, some years ago, pointed out to me the place of their burial." Somewhat in confliction with *Hosmer's* dates, there stands a Webb monument in the Old North Cemetery, in East Weymouth, Mass., from the inscription of which we learn that Samuel Webb who married Susanna Randall was born in London, England, Dec. 14,

1694, O. S., and died at Deer Isle, Me., Feb. 15, 1785, and was a son of Samuel (1) Webb. Seth (3) Webb was of a strongly nomadic disposition and, although he had accumulated considerable property in Windham, his roving inclination and a fondness for hunting preponderated to such a degree that he disposed of the same in 1766, to seek a home further East and to engage in that pursuit with the Indians, whose confidence he had gained to such an extent that they were on the best of terms with him. Ever loyal to him was his wife Hannah, of Windham, a daughter of the Mr. Winslip whom Williamson, in his history of Maine, tells us was scalped by Indians and yet recovered after a most romantic, though pitiable, experience. With his wife and parents, Seth, then only 24 years old, brought to Deer Isle a boy, 11 years old, named Joseph Whitmore, of Windham. He is the lad who, as a marriageable man, is described on pages 51 and 52, under Eley, the 10th child of HANNAH 15—HASKELL, as taking his betrothal, Abigail Pabbidge, to Bagaduce (Castine) for the purpose of having the marriage ceremony performed. Joseph Whitmore afterwards engaged in the war of the Revolution, for which he drew a pension. Upon the arrival of this little band of emigrants to Deer Isle, they chose a spot for their abode where stands the present (1901) residence of F. A. E. Colony, in Oceanville—this section of Deer Isle being first called "Babbidge's Neck" and afterwards "Whitmore's Neck." After a few years residence here, he gave up the claim to his now grown-up young man, Joseph Whitmore, and took up a lot on the southern shore, not far from the head of what has ever since been called Webb's Cove—named, as we have before said, in honor of this first settler to have located on its border. Webb's Cove, during the latter part of the 18th century, was the scene of much activity. It was the place of beginning of the development of the resources of this end of Deer Island, until pioneers David Thurlow and Joseph Colby, Jr., settled Crotch (Thurlow's) Island. Along the shore, to the south of Webb's, was Captain Edmund Sylvester's homestead, sold in 1812 to Robert Knowlton who came from York's Island, Isle au Haut. Mr. Later, across the cove, lived Thomas Buckminster, whose residence there gave to it the name of "Buckminster's Neck" and "Point." Close to him was pioneer Thomas Robbins and, at the head of the Cove, pioneers George Gross, Edward Small and Thomas Stinson settled around the shore. It made a splendid harbor for the fleet of fishing and trading vessels that frequented this section, and Seth's son, Samuel (4) Webb, erected a good stone pier to facilitate the handling of cargoes and the landing of goods for the settlers here. Nothing but a pile of boulders is left now to mark the spot where it stood. The wharves and piers now in existence, along the south-western shore, were built many years afterwards and mainly stand as but surviving monuments in testimony of what has been sadly relegated to the past. The Webb lot, as laid out to the widow of Seth Webb by John Peters, about 1798, when he surveyed the proprietors' lots, extended from Webb's Point, westerly, to the extent of 100 acres, beyond the eastern end of Barst Land Pond. W. S. Thurlow's new ice house stands just a little west of the center of the lot. Samuel Webb was a shrewd and successful business man and left considerable property and stock to his son James as above noted. While having a log residence here, Seth often resorted to another abode on Kimball's Island, Isle au Haut, where he could hunt to better advantage. The noted Indian chief, Orono, was a very frequent guest of Pioneer Webb and they were intimate friends. Between Webb's Cove and Kimball's Island, the family were constantly plying back and forth in their "lug-outs" and, in 1781, while at the latter place, an American vessel anchored in the Thoroughfare between the island and Isle au Haut. From a bunch of handbills in the possession of the captain, Mr. Webb was given one, informing him of Cornwallis' surrender and the freedom of the colonies from the yoke of "Auld England." He, in turn, handed it to a neighbor, Mrs. Joseph Colby, who, with two sons, took it along with them, the next day, to Bagaduce (Castine), where they went to transact their usual trading. It proved a great surprise to the officers of the British garrison stationed there, as being the first information they had received of the —to them—terrible disaster. Seth's hunting tours even extended up the coast to *Donauqua* River and its tributaries. This was the French name, as given by the Jesuits who settled at Mount Desert in the early years of the 17th century, to what is now *Calvin* River. Indian associates of Mr. Webb called it the *Tawamashig*, meaning "much flow, white and silvery." He discovered a lead mine near the mouth of this river. A pond there, with the brook leading from it, bear his name. In 1785, while staying with his family on Kimball's Island, he accidentally killed himself by the slipping of his gun from the bow into the bottom of his canoe, while about to launch her, causing a blow upon the hammer and flint, thus exploding the charge. He was found upon the

the hammer and flint, thus exploding the charge. He was found upon the shore, the victim of an untimely death, as he was but 53 years of age. The following is a *fac simile* of the inventory of his estate, which is of particular interest in many ways, not only as an indication of the nature of one's household outfit and stock in those days, but also as bearing on the originality of the name of Isle au Haut—appearing to have been adopted from the name of a person called HOLT.

10th Jan'y 1787

Solomon Kimball of Bigwaduce, trader, appointed administrator of estate of Seth Webb late of Holt's Island yeoman Lincoln P. R. ii, 214

An Inventory and apprizement of the Estate both real and personal of Seth Webb, dec^d late of a place called Little Isle Holt in the County of Lincoln, Penobscot Bay taken by us the apprizers appointed by the Hon^{ble} the Judge of Prob^t s'd County Lincoln, shewn to us by the Widow of s'd Webb, dec^d taken March y^e 17th 1787, viz:

The Land on s'd Little Isle Holt }	£30-0-0
containing one hundred Acres }	
One yoke red oxen about 9 years old	9-0-0
2 Cows, one red y ^e other speckled	7-4-—
1 yearling heifer	2-8-—
1 Calf	1-10-0
1 dwelling house & hovel for Cattle	3-12-—
1 Salt pan	3-—
1 yolk & broken chain	8-—
1 ordinary sled	2-—
2 feather beds bedstead & bed clothing	4-10-—
5 old Chairs	5-—
2 Tables 2 tramels	10-—
1 large dish Kettle 1 tea do & 1 small pot	7-—
1 pewter dish, 1 do. bason & 8 old plates	6-—
1 Tin gal Pot & sundry tin pots	3-—
1 meal chest, 2 common do. 1 Case Bottles	9-—
1 Wood ax 1 hand saw & pr Steelyards	7-—
1 Loom— 1 large Wheel 1 foot do	1-14-—
1 fire Arm	12-—
1 churn & sundry pails	8-—
1 Grindstone	9-—
1 Iron spider	1-—
1 pr Wool Cards	1-—
1 flat Iron	1-6
1 seive 1/ 1 half peck measure 6 ^d	1-6
2 small black pigs	1-4-—
	£67-18-—
1 frying pan & 1 p. oil Tongs	3-—
	£68-1-—

Penobscot March 28th 1787

Rich ^d Hunnewell Jr—	} Apprizers.
Jon ^a Lowder	
Tho ^s Phillips	

there has been shown us one Cow & one heifer belonging to y^e s'd Estate which we apprise at

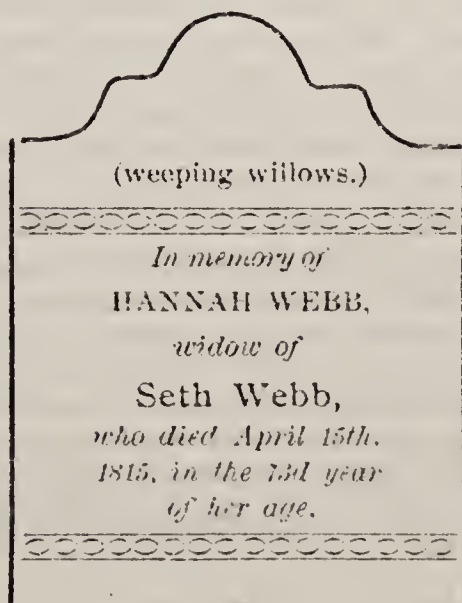
5-8-0
The amount brot up 68-1-—
£73-9-—

Rich^d Hunnewell
Jon^a Lowder
Tho^s Phillips

Lincoln Probate Records, iii, 238

Widow Webb then broke up housekeeping and returned to her son, Samuel, at Webb's Cove. It is presumed that, with her, she brought her husband's remains from "Little Isle Holt" for interment in a private Webb burial lot on the Webb's Cove premises, which lot is now covered with a grove of quite large white birches, and is located a few yards south of the

Widow Webb then broke up housekeeping and returned to her son, Samuel, at Webb's Cove. It is presumed that, with her, she brought her husband's remains from "Little Isle Holt" for interment in a private Webb burial lot on the Webb's Cove premises, which lot is now covered with a grove of quite large white birches, and is located a few yards south of the Thurlow ice house, mentioned on page 75, on the old road leading directly to Tea Hill but now abandoned from general use. Yet, if this is so, it seems strange that when Seth's widow died in 1815 that she was not buried by his side, as it is supposed she died on these same premises under the care of her son, Samuel. But, instead, her body lies in the only marked grave of the oldest public cemetery about Deer Isle and vicinity. In the latter years of the 18th century bodies were brought here from all parts of the island excepting in those cases where families were so remotely situated that lack of roads rendered the place inaccessible. In such instances nearly each family, with its kinship, had its own private burial plot near the place of abode, which fact accounts for so many of these little burial spots so strangely scattered over nearly every nook, crook and islet in and about the territory of Deer Island—some being marked by a small cluster of inscribed stones and others only known by being pointed out to us by some aged sire whose father or grandfather had seen bodies deposited thereat. Years ago this old public cemetery was enclosed and known as the "Old burying ground." It consists of a large mound directly situated upon the narrow isthmus joining the northern with the southern half of Deer Island, which splitting in two is almost caused by the attempted union of Long Cove with the Haskell Mill Pond and North West Harbor. This narrow strip of land was, many years ago, used as an "Indian carrying-place," across which, canoes and other articles were conveyed back and forth from the waters of one side to the waters of the other. The crossing was made over the narrowest portion, which consists of a depression exactly opposite the pond and between the mound of the "Old burying ground" and the hill on which is located the more recent "Old Cemetery," as I have so frequently termed it in this work. Right upon this depression, and next to the border of the "Old burying ground," (i. e., between the two cemeteries), once stood a small house, whose resident and owner was the present Mrs. Elizabeth (Cole) Davis-Marshall-Welch-Goss, who now makes her home with her daughter, Mrs. Georgianna (Marshall) Hendricks-Stinson of "Clam City," Stonington. She claims this to have been "the most peaceable neighborhood she ever lived in,"—the passerby can readily see just why it could not possibly be otherwise. She built the house about 1859, on the hill, close to the old town house site and, on account of neighborhood troubles, was given permission by first selectman Hosmer, the historian, to move it down the hill, across the road, and place it on a town lot located as above described. After residing at this spot for about 4 years she removed to Rockland and sold the house to her brother, Samuel Cole, close by, who tore it down. Between this house and the crest of the mound were many graves, but an exact knowledge of all who were buried there will never be had as no records are to be found bearing thereon, and the oldest residents, now living, were born after the disuse of the yard. There are said to be Babbidges and a sister of Jonathan Webb, Esq., buried there. The remains of Rev. Abijah Wines and of Rev. Peter Powers were taken up and transferred to the newer "Old cemetery." Some other bodies are claimed to have been moved across and the few old stones have either been shifted, buried or demolished. Only a comparatively few of the late generation have any idea of the existence of the 'Old burying ground' and even but a few of the oldest inhabitants have ever seen the solitary stone, with its foot marker—H. W.—as a lone companion, which designates the resting-place of Widow Hannah Webb. It is the only proof, extant, of any grave here now, and consists of a weather-beaten slab of light and dark streaked marble, standing on the southeastern slope, and bearing this inscription—



wearing elements of nature for so many years. Willow Webb was a very learned woman, considering the day in which she lived, and toward the closing years of her life at her son Samuel's, at Webb's Cove, she devoted many hours in instructing his children, so that it was always said they were kept a year or two in advance of the other pupils attending the primitive schools. She also spent a part of her declining years with her son, William Webb, and daughter, Hannah (Webb) Emerson, who were residents on the Packard lot, on Crockett's Point, west of where Greely Small now lives. William's descendants claim it was here she died, and that her remains were carried across to their resting place, as were others who died in the vicinity of what is now Sunset. If she died at her son Samuel's, it would have been an easier route to have conveyed her in a canoe from Webb's Cove, across where now is the Marsh Bridge, to her place of burial. Our centenarian, Nathaniel Robbins, thinks the latter was the case, as he well remembers her, and says that at that time there was only a path through the woods from Webb's Cove to Deer Isle, the main trend of which was indicated by blazed trees, and especially that part leading from the present Roland Small place to Long Cove bridge. The "Old burying ground" and the adjacent premises are the most historical sites this region can claim. Right across the road and a few feet west of this ancient burial mound, Deer Isle's old monumental relic, the stone pound, above mentioned, and which cost our early ancestors so much money to build, is situated. Its first expense was \$100, raised to start the work in 1796-7. There was not much headway made on it until 1814, and in 1816 a sum of \$400. was raised by the town to finish it, as well as for the improvement of certain roads. The first ancient meeting house, built a number of years previously, stood on the hill just a short distance southwesterly of the pound and the stocks used for punishment of evil doers were between these. The site of the meeting house was later covered by the old town house which was bought in 1894, by W. S. Thurlow, torn down and moved to Stonington and converted into the barn now standing by the side of the large stable erected in 1900 by Dr. B. L. Noyes. The Rev. Peter Powers parsonage house, described on pages 60 and 61, stands a few feet northeasterly from the Widow Webb grave. Benjamin Cole, Jr., son of pioneer Benjamin Cole, was about the earliest sexton and grave digger in Deer Isle and when he died William Morey, whose sister was the wife of Joseph, son of Benj. Cole, Jr., took his place. William was born here in 1787 and was a young man when he assumed this position,—one which has ever since been in the family; his son, Levi B., being his successor, who, in turn, handed it to his son, the present (Feb. 1901.) Uriah Jackson Morey. On account of the difficulty encountered in penetrating the gravelly and rocky earth, William Morey complained bitterly every time a grave had to be dug. Consequently, after about seventy burials had been made here, the "Old burial ground" was condemned by the town in 1792, and pioneer Ezekiel Morey, grandfather of William, Capt. John Hooper and Capt. Ignatius Haskell were chosen a committee to lay out a new burying ground. William Morey always claimed that the old plot served as the resting place of the above number (seventy) of Deer Isle's old stock or first settlers before it was entirely abandoned and that he could differentiate all of the graves but one. Would that we could only have his spirit return to us sufficiently long to show reasons for the faith that was within him. The new site, as laid out by the above committee, is only too discernable to the passerby, travelling on the east road between Deer Isle and Stonington, to require any topographical description. It must not be understood now that all of the American Webbs are descendants of the common ancestor of this stock, Samuel (1) Webb, for there are equally as many of that name on this continent who have descended from an entirely different progenitor, though doubtless having English connection. This most diffused tribe sprang from the emigrant Richard (1) Webb, of Stamford, Conn., who came from Dorsetshire, England, to Cambridge, Mass., in 1626 and was made a freeman in Boston, in 1632. Through his wife Elizabeth, daughter of John Gregory, he had children; Joseph, Richard, Jr., Caleb, Mary, John, Joshua, Samuel and Sarah Webb. Richard was a prominent man in the colony and died, highly respected, on New Year's day, 1656, and many of his descendants proved to be among the most noted of Revolutionary heroes.

Susie (Webb) Johnson's maternal grandfather, Capt. Seth Webb, mentioned in the first of this sketch, was a son of William (5) Webb who is mentioned above as the brother of Squire Jonathan. The political and official capacity, above ascribed to him, seemed to have been transmitted to his son Seth, for he was undoubtedly the generating force of activity and prime mover of his chosen party—Democratic—in this section of Hancock County. Captain Seth was elected many times a representative to the Legislature, serving first in 1878, and next in 1881. He was intimately

connected with town affairs for a great many years and was also a successful business man in his own vocations, being the senior member of Seth & C. H. S. Webb of Oceanville. He never slackened his grasp from public life and work until his final decease from a lingering illness, due to malignant disease of the liver which caused his death Oct. 18, 1899, aged 78 years. John R. Johnson is one of Sunset's leading citizens, being upright and honest in character, and an active member of the First Congreg. Church at Deer Isle for a great many years, but of late, confining his ecclesiastical services more to a local chapel near his residence in Sunset. He is Post Master and successfully conducts a general store business there.

[f] Sarah Elizabeth ("Lizzie") Johnson; married Edward Le Cain, of Boston, a tailor and pressman. Children; (1) Joseph Brown LeCain, born in 1886, in Boston; (2) Lourena (Rena) Le Cain, born 1888, in Boston; and (3) Mabel LeCain, born 1891 in Bucksport, Me.

[g] Josephine (Phene) Johnson; born about 1868, and married George, son of John and Antoinette (Hosmer) Filfield, of West Stonington. He is an officer on a steamer of the Boston and Bangor line, and lives in Brewer, Me.

[h] Hannah Johnson; born about 1870, and removed to Newburyport, Mass.

[i] Louise (Lou) Johnson; born about 1872, and lives, unmarried, in Deer Isle.

(5) Daniel Johnson, 2nd; born Jan. 23, 1827; married, at Deer Isle, Pauline, daughter of Deacon George and Martha (Greenlaw) Barbour. He was a sea captain and died Sept. 15, 1867, in Deer Isle, aged 40-7-23. Pauline also died here, leaving children as follows:

[a] George Benjamin Johnson; married his second cousin, Annie Maria Powers, whose records are fully given under her father Samuel's history, on pages 71-2.

[b] Martha Johnson; married a stonecutter near Lynn, Mass., by whom she has 3 children, Charles, Martha, and Harold.

[c] Nathan (Nate) Johnson; a yacht captain; married Elzena, daughter of William and Charlotte (Dow) Haskell. They live in Stockton Springs, Me., and have two daughters, one of whom is Nellie.

[d] Benjamin Brigham (Brig) Johnson; a yacht captain; married Carrie, daughter of John and Mary (Bray) Small. After their children, Arthur and Irving, were born here, they moved to Beverly, Mass., where another child has been born.

(6) Joanna Johnson; born November 22, 1828, and died in Deer Isle Sept. 23, 1899, aged 1-10-1.

(7) Elizabeth (Lizzie) Anna Johnson; born December 12, 1830. She united with the First Congregational Church at Deer Isle when about twenty-two years of age and now lives, unmarried, with her brother, Augustus Parker Johnson, at the old homestead of her father in "Pressey Village," Deer Isle.

(8) Martha Powers Johnson; born January 29, 1831 or 37, and married Dec. 27, 1855, as the first wife of Stephen Decatur Higgins, born in Orland, (?) Me., May 10, 1824. Stephen was a son of Israel Bartlette Higgins by his first wife, Joanna B. Herriek, of Bluehill, the latter (Joan) being erroneously given as Abigail on page 44. Israel was married to "Joan" September 21, 1831, in Bluehill. His father was Charles Higgins from the vicinity of Dedham, Me., who descended from the Higgins stock of Mount Desert Island, Me. Israel and his brothers Jesse and Leonard were transient settlers in various towns about Ellsworth, the former being said to have gone from Surry or Bluehill to Orland, when, about the year 1848, he came, by way of the mail ferry across the Reach, to Deer Isle, bringing with him a family of four children, viz:—Stephen Decatur Higgins, above mentioned; Ellen E. Higgins, a retired milliner at Deer Isle; Nancie Higgins, who married George H. Holden, and is given in detail on page 44; and Annie Higgins, who died young. Israel was a widower when he moved to Deer Isle and after a short residence here he married, May 2, 1854, (2nd) Margaret Redman, daughter of James and Agnes (Wilson) Redman of Boiestown, N. B., Canada, and one of three sisters who came to Deer Isle from Biddeford, Me., about the year 1850. Of the other two sisters, one, Rose Redman, married (1st) a Gray of Boston, by whom she had Estelle A. Gray who married Elmer Reed Haskell, son of Edmund Bunker Haskell, whose history is given under his father's, JOSHUA—34—HASKELL. Rose married (2nd) as the second wife of Captain Joseph W. Pressey, a mariner who, after retiring, kept a general store in Deer Isle in the building since raised, and now owned by Mrs. Julia Etta Lufkin, which serves as the present (March 1901) post-office. "Captain Jo." Pressey's first wife was Selma, daughter of Amos and Mercy (Colby) Gordon. He died in Deer Isle, leaving, by Rose Redman, two sons, Earl K. Pressey and True G. Pressey, both of whom live in Waterville, Me., where their mother died, not far from 1895, her remains being brought to Deer Isle for interment by the side of her deceased husband, in Mount Adams. The third Redman sister, Sarah, married in Deer Isle, as the second wife of Nathan (?), son of

Nathan Wheeler Sawyer. Nathan died, leaving her two sons, and she married (2d) John Emery of Buckston, Me., where she is living and has, by him, a daughter. The Redman sisters also had a brother Justus who married twice and lives in Salem, Mass.; a sister Agnes, who married a Duff and died at Old Orchard, Me.; and a sister Mary Redman, who married a Redman and lives in Old Orchard. Israel Higgins had, by Margaret Redman who died here and is buried at Mount Adams, Freeman Higgins, born in Deer Isle, in 1855, and died, single, of consumption in South America, where he went for his health; and Julia Higgins, born in Deer Isle, March 1, 1858, and married Henry Pearl Averill Spofford, whose mother, Lucretia Haskell, is recorded under the Edward Haskell family of the DEACON JOSHUA—24—HASKELL branch. Israel was a blacksmith and made and applied the iron work on the brig *Susan Abigail*, built by Captain William Haskell and named for his wife and Captain "Mike" Pressey's wife, of Deer Isle. She was built on the shore fronting what is now (1901) Captain John Haskell's home, and finally sold in San Francisco. His blacksmith shop was afterwards on the bank of the brook, just opposite the rink or what is now S. S. Scott's livery stable. This shop, which was torn down some years ago, was built not far from the year 1800, and was used in the hat making industry by John Foster as mentioned elsewhere. At the outbreak of the Civil War, Israel was anxious to enlist, but, being about five years older than the age limit at which volunteers were accepted, he determined to overcome this obstacle by dropping it down to 43 years, and thus became, on December 14, 1861, a private in Company A, 14th Maine Regiment of U. S. Infantry Volunteers. He was with his company while stationed at Vermillion Bayou, La., November 15, 1862. Stephen also followed his father's trade as a blacksmith in the old shop, at Deer Isle, near which he built a residence now owned by Thomas B. Green. He died of consumption, on June 11, 1871, aged 37-1-1, and was buried in the Old Cemetery by his first wife, Martha P., who likewise died of this disease, October 20, 1861, at the age of 27-8-21. Stephen's 2nd wife was Asenath, daughter of Stephen Kidder and Charlotte (Holden) Howard, and he had by her a third child, Forest Lincoln Higgins, who is married in Beverly, Mass., and has two children. Martha P. Johnson's two children by Stephen are—

- [a] Daniel Higgins; went West years ago and has not since been heard from,
- [b] Wallace Higgins; married in Marlboro, Mass., where he has 3 children.

HIGGINS NOTE:—The Higgins stock, above mentioned, of Mount Desert Island, was very prolific in the number of its descendants, so that the name is one of the most common throughout the towns of Hancock county and, especially in the territory lying about Western Bay—now known as West Eden, Mount Desert.—it is as thoroughly diffused as the name Haskell in Deer Isle. In fact, we find the same attributable reasons for its being so, as, many years ago, two common ancestors, brothers, —DAVID and JESSE HIGGINS—settled upon Spruce Point, West Eden, Mount Desert, from which place large families sprang up, whose descendants have been scattered broadcast in profusion. These two brothers were said to be sons of Moses Higgins of Orleans, Cape Cod, Mass., from which place they came, in 1777 or '78, bringing their families with them. As three other Higgins branches also settled on Mount Desert, to prevent confusion with those in connection strictly with Deer Isle and Stonington history, I herewith give a tabulated synopsis of all, by arranging each numerically as follows—

1a—David Higgins, above presented to you, probably married, as far as can be ascertained, a Hopkins, there being no official records yet found bearing upon his marriage or of the names and births of his children. Some of his offspring were as follows—

- i. David Higgins.
- ii. Reuben Higgins.
- iii. Shaw Higgins; married and reared a large family on the old farm and homestead of his father on Spruce Point. He was residing there about 1828 at an age not far from 60 years.
- iv. Oliver Higgins; who left Spruce Point and crossed the cove, about a mile and a half, southwesterly, to Indian Point, a headland jutting out into Western Bay, being the first Higgins to settle there. Here he conducted a farm for years. His wife was Ruth Mayo, by whom he had children, some of whom were:

- (1) Jonathan Higgins, who became a traveling evangelist.
- (2) Calvin Kittredge Higgins, M. D., a practicing physician of Bluehill, Brooklin, and Surry, Me., who shipped, with 2nd wife, Elizabeth Helen (Thompson), and two children, in the barque *Nellie Chapin*, from Jonesport, Me., with the ill-fated "Palestine Emigration" of deluded members of the Church of the Messiah, on Aug. 11, 1866, for Jaffa, where he died from smallpox and is buried. For a detailed sketch of this family and their emigration to Palestine, see the records of Lucy D. (Haskell) Thompson,

daughter of TRISTRAM—18--HASKELL, by his 2nd wife, Betsey Barton. Dr. Higgins was born at Indian Point in 1819 and died in 1867, leaving by first wife, Sophia Heath of Mount Desert, the following children, all born in Brooklin, Me., viz:

- [a] Louise Higgins; married Henry Judkins of Surry. They live in Mansfield, Mass., and had a child who died young.
- [b] Prescott (Press) Higgins; married Hattie Rogers, of the old Rogers stock of Orrington, where they live with children, Calvin and Maurice.
- [c] Rose Higgins; married (1st) Dr. Gay of Providence, R. I., and (2nd) as the second wife of Wm. Packard of Mansfield.
- [d] Julia Higgins; married Frank Richards of Bar Harbor, where he died without issue. The widow lives with her aunt, Fidelia, in Orrington.
- [e] Sophia Higgins; died young.
- [f] Tamsen Higgins; died young.
- (3) Fidelia Higgins; married Prince Higgins of Orrington, Me.
- (4) Willard Higgins; married Abbie ——— and has children; Willard, Calvin, Belle and Clara Higgins, who live in Bar Harbor.
- (5) Sylvanus Higgins.
- (6) Joseph Higgins.
- (7) Oliver Higgins.
- (8) Ruth Higgins; married a Beverly.
- (9) Sally Higgins; married a Garland.

v. Sparrow Higgins; who likewise moved over to Indian Point, and settled on a farm adjoining Oliver's. He was married by Rev. John Urquhart, July 14, 1796, to Penelope (Nellie) Salsbury, of Mount Desert, by whom he had 4 children, all born on Indian Point. Sparrow lost his home here by mortgaging it as security for payment on a vessel which he bought and which proved to be a losing piece of property. Then he went to North Ellsworth, about the year 1853, to live with his son Ephraim. The latter died and Sparrow then retired to the home of his daughter Roxanna, in Birchhill, where he died at about the age of 80 years. His children were:

- (1) Abigail Higgins, born Sept. 28, 1796.
- (2) Ephraim Higgins, born April 20, 1798; a mechanic; married (1st) Miss Lois Reed, a daughter of William and Rachel (Somes) Reed, of Somesville, Mount Desert, to whom he was published Oct. 2, 1820, and certificate granted Oct. 17, 1820. William followed fishing and farming for a livelihood at Somesville, and had also children; John, Samuel, William, Lois, Annie and 3 other daughters. Ephraim married in Ellsworth, (2nd) Adeline Atherton, whose father was a farmer and fisherman of Beech Hill, Mount Desert. None of her children lived beyond infancy. Ephraim died in North Ellsworth, and left, by his first wife, viz:

- [a] Pamela Higgins; married Luther Knights "somewhere up the Penobscot."
- [b] George Somes Higgins; born Feb. 2, 1823, at the head of Somes' Sound, Mount Desert. He married Valena, daughter of Samuel and ——— (Robinson) Smith of Bucksport, Me., by whom he had (1) Mary Higgins, born about 1850, (2) Lucretia Arabine Higgins, both born in Bucksport, (3) Luella, and (4) Lois Higgins, both born in Ellsworth. George is a mechanic of an eccentric nature, living in Stonington, where he has been passing a solitary life for a great many years. On account of sickness, his hermitage has been abandoned this winter and he is now (April 1901,) staying with friends here. He was among those who were the last to be drafted for the Civil War.

[c] Ephraim Higgins; born at Somesville about 1824 and married Catherine (Kate) Smith, sister to his brother's wife. He took his father's place in No. Ellsworth, where were born Charles, Francis, Georgianna, and Clara Higgins, and other children.

[d] Penelope (Nellie) Higgins; died unmarried, in Bluehill.

[e] Sarah Ann Higgins; died unmarried, in Bluehill.

[f] Abigail Higgins; married in the vicinity of Gloucester, Mass., where she died.

[g] Louisa Higgins; died young.

[h] Joseph Morrison Higgins; a wealthy, retired mariner and shipowner of Ellsworth, of which city he served as democratic mayor for the year 1878. His wife was a near relative to the well-known Dyer Jordan of Ellsworth, from whose estate she inherited considerable wealth and property. She died in Ellsworth, Oct. 1, 1890, at the age of 57 years.

[i] Daughter; died young.

(3) Susannah (Susan, Sukey,) Higgins; married William Reed, above given, and, with a son William, was, last accounts, residing at Oak Hill, Mount Desert, having other children also. Susan was born Oct. 21, 1800.

(4) Roxanna Higgins; married Daniel Osgood of Bluehill, by whom was born Edward Osgood, a minister.

vi. Richard Higgins.

vii. John Higgins.

viii. Priscilla Higgins; named from her Uncle Jesse's wife. She married Prince Mayo.

ix. Daughter; married an Ellinwood.

1b--Jesse Higgins, brother to David above, married Priscilla Snow, a sister to Mary Snow, wife of Israel Higgins, following, of Bar Island, Bar Harbor, and probably a sister to Ruth Snow who married Joseph Mayo. Jesse died Dec. 16, 1815, and his large family of children were as follows:

i. Ichabod Higgins; born Apr. 20, 1774; named from his ancestor of the second American generation, given below. By wife Sarah Richardson he had 3 children, viz:

(1) Royal Higgins.

(2) Eliza Higgins.

(3) Sally Higgins.

ii. Eunice Higgins; born Aug. 31, 1776, and married her first cousin, Shaw Higgins, son of David, before mentioned on page 80. Some of their children were:

(1) Luther Higgins.

(2) Richard Higgins.

(3) Jonathan Higgins.

(4) Asa Higgins.

(5) Polly Higgins.

(6) Rosilla Higgins.

iii. Jesse Higgins; born Sept. 28, 1778, and married (1st) Hannah Reed, by whom all of his children were born, and (2nd) Betsy Richardson. His children were:

(1) Benjamin H. Higgins.

(2) Amasa Higgins.

(3) Jacob Higgins.

(4) Jesse Higgins.

(5) Hannah Higgins.

iv. Mary Higgins; born Feb. 3, 1781, and married, June 22, 1809, by Ezra Young, Esq., as the second wife of Gideon Mayo. Mary died Apr. 16, 1856, after adding 9 more children to his family. Gideon was deacon of the Baptist church for many years and died March 20, 1858. He was the eldest of 9 children of Joseph and Ruth (Snow) Mayo, of Eastham, Cape Cod, Mass., where he was born Sept. 18, 1768, and, at the age of about 10 years, came with his parents and 3

other children to Mount Desert, settling at the "Narrows," as the channel separating this island from the mainland is called. Joseph Mayo was married to Ruth Snow in Eastham, by Rev. Joseph Crocker, Nov. 12, 1767, and when she died, Joseph married (2nd) Aug., 1839, Mrs. Hannah Noble, but no children were born by this union. Gideon's first wife, to whom he was married in April, 1790, was Esther, daughter of Simeon and Olive (Black) Hadley. Esther was born Feb. 1, 1771, and died Sept. 23, 1898, leaving 7 children, in the home on the south side of Clark's Cove. Gideon's large family, by both wives, was as follows:

- (1) Josiah Mayo; born Sept. 21, 1791; married Martha Snow, by whom he had Lorenzo and Moses Mayo. He died and she married Joel Emery.
- (2) Ebenezer Mayo; born Nov. 29, 1792 and died Dec. 21, 1898.
- (3) Abigail (Nabby) Mayo; born Aug. 27, 1794; married Elisha Richardson, probably a descendant or connection of the 2 Richardson brothers who came from Londonderry, Ireland, to Londonderry, Maine, two of whom, William and Stephen (?), removed to Leech Hill, Mount Desert. William, by wife Lucy (Gott), is the ancestor of the Deer Isle and Stonington Richardsons. Abigail's children were Wilber, Angelena, Eben M., and Mayo Richardson.
- (4) Experience Mayo; born Feb. 27, 1798, and died Jan. 14, 1886, aged 87-10-22, according to the inscription on her grave-stone in the "Old burying-ground" at Bar Harbor. She married William Hamor, by whom 6 children were born, viz:—Angelina, Maria, Eben M., James E., Esther M., and Jonathan Hamor. Eben M. Hamor is a resident of Town Hill, West Eden, Mount Desert; and his authoritative knowledge of the early families of Eden, as well as his historical and genealogical records, have been an invaluable aid toward the elaboration of what Mount Desert data is herein given.
- (5) Ruth Mayo; born Oct. 5, 1800, and died Nov. 17, 1898.
- (6) Mary Mayo; born Sept. 14, 1803; married John Downing, but left no issue.
- (7) Joel Mayo; born Jan. 26, 1807; married Betsy Salisbury and had 1 child, Rhana.
- (8) Esther Mayo; born April 3, 1810, being Gideon's first child by his second wife, Mary (Higgins). She married Amos T. Hadley, by whom she had 10 children, viz:—Solomon S., Marcia A., Currington M., Enos, Winslow N., Frances E., Orra M., Amos, John E., and Joel M. Hadley.
- (9) Ruth Mayo; born May 20, 1811; married Christopher Bartlett and had 9 children, viz:—John F., Cintha, Augustus, Ethelinda, Olive S., Rodney W., James C., Amanda A., and J. N. Quincy Bartlett.
- (10) Ebenezer Mayo; born May 26, 1812; married Olive Stover, and had 3 children, viz:—Colon, Eben, and Almon (?) Mayo.
- (11) Zachariah Mayo; born Sept. 28, 1813; married Rebecca Hadley and had 3 children, viz:—Arletta, who died in infancy, Arletta A., and Myron Mayo.
- (12) Salome Mayo; born Feb. 28, 1815; married (1st) Abraham Treworgy, by whom she had 8 children, viz:—Edgar, Susan J., Cinda, Mary A., Anna, Julia B., Matilda, and Laura A. Treworgy. She married (2nd) ———
- (13) Jesse H. Mayo; born Aug. 5, 1816; married Abigail, daughter of John Milliken of Surry, by whom he had 5 children, viz: Gideon; Sedelin Wilson; Willis Elliot, deceased; George Winslow; and Cora Ardell Mayo, deceased.
- (14) Gideon Mayo; born Nov. 28, 1817, and died single at the age of about 29 years.
- (15) Julia Ann Mayo; born Aug. 11, 1819; married Enoch L. Brown and had 7 children, viz:—Abnada, Julia, Olive, Clara, Annie, Henry, and Charles Brown.
- (16) Priscilla Mayo; born Nov. 29, 1822; married (1st) John Pierce, by whom she gave birth to 3 children, viz:—Frances Adelia, Mary H., and John Henry Pierce. John died May 6, 1890, and Priscilla married (2nd), Nov. 8, 1864, John Calvin Con-

ley, a native of Dixmont, Me. John died in Ellsworth, Dec. 6, 1872. By this second union were born Grace Sprague, and Henry Washburn Conley. The latter was born Aug. 25, 1865, in Ellsworth and is now (April 1901,) pastor of the First Cong. Church of Stonington, where he is held in high esteem by his parishoners. He was married June 16, 1896, in Ellsworth, by Rev. D. L. Yale, to Minnie B., daughter of Ruel W. and Amanda (Flood) Whitney of Augusta. They have a son, Burton Whitney Conley, born July 17, 1899, in Bristol, Me.

v. Moses Higgins; born April 13, 1783; married Polly Higgins, by whom he had:—

- (1) Seth Higgins.
- (2) Zerna Higgins.
- (3) Elliott Higgins.
- (4) Adairum J. Higgins.

vi. Ephraim Higgins; born May 7, 1785; married Phebe Atwood of Fairfield, Me. He moved to Pittsfield, Me., about the year 1816, and left many descendants in that region. His children were:—

(1) Heman Higgins; married Betsey Tibbets and had 4 children, viz:—

[a] Calvin K. Higgins; born about 1841; moved to Beatrice, Nebraska, where he married Rebecca Murg-troyd, by whom he has children: May, Pansy, Char-lie, Edith, and two others.

[b] Charity T. Higgins; born about 1845; married Wil-liam Dyer and lives in South Pittsfield, having two children; Olive, and Heman.

[c] George W. Higgins; born about 1848; married Lenora Richardson, by whom he has children: Angie, Ev-erett, Inez, George, Earl, Bessie, and Harold.

[d] Mary E. Higgins; born about 1852; married Henry Lancaster, son of Henry and Sarah [Crosby] Lan-caster of South Pittsfield, by whom she has two children; Ina, and Fied Lancaster. Miss Ina Lan-caster has taught several very successful terms in the village school of Stonington, which town has been her principal place of residence of late—1900 and 1901.

(2) Ichabod Higgins; died young.

(3) Calvin Higgins; died young.

(4) Almeda Higgins; married a Spaulding.

(5) Azubah Higgins; married an Adams, by whom 7 children were born.

(6) Phebe Higgins; married a Patten, to whom she bore 5 children.

(7) Ephraim Higgins; married and has 2 children.

vii. David Higgins; born May 31, 1788; married (1st) Mrs. Elinor Wasgatt by whom were born 9 children; (2nd) Mrs. Harriet Colwell who died without issue; and (3rd) Mrs. Mary Davis, by whom his last child was born. Children were as follows:—

(1) Huldah Higgins.

(2) William Higgins; died young.

(3) Thankful Higgins.

(4) Clarinda Higgins.

(5) Alexander Higgins.

(6) Sylva Higgins.

(7) Mary Higgins.

(8) William C. Higgins.

(9) Azelia Higgins.

(10) Harriet Higgins, born by last wife.

viii. Joseph Higgins; born Oct. 27, 1790; married Betsy Hamor, who bore him

(1) Linda Higgins.

- (2) Myra Higgins.
- (3) David H. Higgins.
- (4) Elanora T. Higgins.
- (5) Atwater Higgins.
- (6) Edward B. Higgins.
- (7) Experience Higgins.
- (8) William Higgins.
- (9) Prudence A. Higgins.

ix. Samuel Higgins; born March 10, 1793; married Lavina Snow and had one son, Emory S. Higgins.

x. William Higgins; born Aug. 23, 1795; married Ruth Richardson, who gave birth to these 5 children:

- (1) Cordelia Higgins.
- (2) Mercy Higgins.
- (3) Hannah Higgins.
- (4) Nathan W. Higgins.
- (5) Lewis T. Higgins.

xi. Priscilla Higgins; born June 23, 1798; died at Bar Harbor, Aug. 12, 1818, unmarried.

xii. Phebe Higgins; born Dec. 13, 1804; married A. Green Crabtree, but had no children.

2- Solomon Higgins, the prime ancestor of our second branch of Higginses, previous to 1776, when at an advanced age of life, moved from South Truro, (next to Eastham), Cape Cod, Mass., with at least two sons, ISRAEL and SOLOMON, and settled at "Bar Island," as Bar Harbor was then called. The aged sire was partially demented and became homesick, so that he wandered away, during a snow storm, and fell over a cliff, below Cromwell's Harbor, into the sea. His body was never found and the precipice has ever since borne the name of "Sol's Cliff." To prevent confusion of relationships between members of branches 1 and 2, I herewith introduce just sufficient material, in the way of the following tabulated synopsis of the earlier progeny.

i. Israel Higgins; married, Nov. 26, 1767, Mary Snow, a sister to Priscilla, wife of Jesse—1b—Higgins, previously given. He lived at Bar Island and died Nov. 11, 1818. Their children were

- (1) Henry Higgins; born Nov. 27, 1769 and died Mar. 24, 1794.
- (2) Stephen Higgins; born Nov. 24, 1771 and died Dec. 19, 1852, aged 81 years, his body being interred in the old burying-ground at Bar Harbor, by the side of his wife Deborah, who died Nov. 26, 1815, at the age of 74 years. Their 11 children were, viz:—

[a] ——— Higgins; born May 8, 1789 and died May 16, 1789.

[b] Henry Higgins; born July 2, 1790 and died July 3, 1843, aged 53 years, as indicated by his gravestone in Bar Harbor's old burying ground, where, by his side, is buried the remains of his widow, Huldah (Leland), who died Jan. 9, 1882 at the age of 85-15-0.

[c] Amos Higgins, born Nov. 7, 1792.

[d] Eunice Higgins, born July 25, 1795.

[e] Mercy Higgins, born Nov. 1, 1793, and married Asa, son of Dean and Polly (Rudick) Higgins. They are buried in the same family lot as is described above, where two stones show that Asa died Sept. 9, 1877, aged 73-8-0, and his wife, Mary L., died Dec. 9, 1862, aged 65 years.

[f] Oliver Higgins, born June 16, 1800. His stone, in the family lot, shows him to have died Feb. 18, 1880, aged 79-8-2.

[g] Hannah Higgins, born Oct. 20, 1802, and died Dec. 20, 1813.

[h] Margarette Higgins, born June 16, 1805.

[i] Thomas W. Higgins, born Feb. 17, 1810.

[j] Stephen Higgins, born Dec. 8, 1812.

[k] Hannah Higgins, born April 19, 1817.

- (3) Israel Higgins, born April 12, 1773, and died March 17, 1796.
- (4) Oliver Higgins, born Jan. 22, 1776; married Rhoda Leland and their grave-stones in the above mentioned family plot, show Oliver to have died Jan. 29, 1802, aged 26 2-3 years, and widow Rhoda to have died Sept. 1, 20, 1811, aged 29 1-6 years.
- (5) Jonathan Higgins, born Sept. 19, 1780, and died March 21, 1796.
- (6) Zachens Higgins, born Dec. 13, 1782. Two stones in the family lot tell me that "Captain Zachens Higgins" died May 16, 1807, aged 24 1-4 years, and that his widow Sarah (Leland) died July 9 or 16, 1809, aged 23 1-3 years.
- (7) Seth Higgins, born June 12, 1785.
- (8) Merdy Higgins, born April 2, 1787; married Henry H. Clark, and lived at South West Harbor, Tremont, Mt. Desert.
- (9) Mary Higgins, born April 17, 1791; married Christopher Havenz. They also lie in the family plot where inscriptions show that he died April 7, 1881, aged 83, and that she died Oct. 23, 1877, aged 85 years.
- (10) Israel Higgins, Jr., born March 5, 1798; married Jan. 24, 1800, (1st) Polly Hull who died, and (2nd) Mrs. Zena Stanwood Aug. 31, 1819. He, with his son Seth, was lost from the schooner *Jolly Ann*, March 23, 1823, twenty-five miles south of Sandy Hook, yet in the family plot, stand two slabs stating that Captain Israel Higgins died at sea March 23, 1823, aged 45, and that his first wife Polly died Feb. 26, 1818, aged 24 years.

ii. Solomon Higgins, son of Solomon, also lived at Bar Harbor, and his wife was Bethiah Sans, probably a sister to Mary, wife of Israel, his brother.

Their family consisted of—

- (1) Solomon Higgins, born July 4, 1758.
- (2) Obadiah Higgins, born March 21, 1761.
- (3) Henry Higgins, born Sept. 15, 1762, and died Jan. 4, 1768.
- (4) Mary Higgins, born Dec. 10, 1765.
- (5) Bethiah Higgins, born April 15, 1769.
- (6) Rebecca Higgins, born Jan. 26, 1771.
- (7) Zachens Higgins, born Nov. 28, 1772.
- (8) Deen Higgins, born Sept. 11, 1774.
- (9) Reliance Higgins, born Sept. 21, 1777.
- (10) Abijah Higgins, born May 12, 1779.

3—Eleazor Higgins, stands as the progenitor of the third branch of Higginses on Mount Desert. He came from Old York. His wife was Sarah Hatley and they settled near North East Creek, Eden, Mount Desert. For a prior record see the material on Eleazor Higgins by turning ahead to the "European Origin".

4—Levi Higgins, head of the fourth and final branch of Mount Desert Higginses, with his wife Bartholoba (Young) moved from Eastham, Cape Cod, to Hull's Cove, Eden, about the year 1770. They had twelve children and more is said regarding him under the European Origin.

Higgins European Origin:—The first emigrant-ancestor to this continent of the Higgins branches which came to this section from Cape Cod hankets as given above, supposed to have come from Cornwall in the South of England, was Richard (1) Higgins, who first appeared in Plymouth, Mass., in 1633, where he married, Nov. 23, 1634, Lydia Chandler, who, I think, must have been a daughter of Edmund Chandler, an emigrant first appearing with a large family in Duxbury in 1632. One of his sons was Samuel Chandler, and in 1633 a Samuel, whom I take to be Lydia's brother, was also to be found in Plymouth. Richard and Lydia moved with their family to Eastham, on Cape Cod, in 1644, from which place he was a Representative to the General Court in 1647-51. After giving birth to two sons, Lydia died and Richard Higgins married (2nd) Oct. 15, 1651, Mrs. Mary Yates, widow of John Yates of Duxbury, who had an infant son, John Yates, born Aug. 15, 1650. Richard (1) Higgins had by Mary seven more children, thus making his family of nine children as follows:

- i. Jonathan (1) Higgins, born in New Plymouth July 1637 and lived in Eastham where he married, Jan. 9, 1661, Elizabeth, daughter of Lieut. Joseph Rogers. She died before July 1675, leaving 4 children, viz:—

- (1) Beriah (3) Higgins; born Sept. 27, 1661.
- (2) Hannah Higgins; born about 1663.
- (3) Jonathan Higgins; born Aug., 1664.
- (4) Joseph Higgins; born Feb. 11, 1667.

In addition to these, Historian Hamblen records five more children, probably the issue of a second wife, viz:—

- (5) Elizabeth (3) Higgins; born Feb. 11, 1680.
- (6) Mary Higgins; born Jan. 22, 1683.
- (7) Rebecca Higgins; born Nov. 30, 1686.
- (8) James Higgins; born July 22, 1688.
- (9) Sarah Higgins; born Oct. 18, 1690.

ii. Benjamin (2) Higgins; born in New Plymouth, June or July, 1610, and lived in Eastham, where he married, Dec. 21, 1661. Lydia, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Hicks) Bangs of Eastham, to which place he had come, in 1644, from New Plymouth, Mass., with Gov. Thomas Prentice. Edward came from Chichester, Sussex Co., England, in the ship *Anne*, in 1623, to Plymouth, and is said to have directed the labor on the first vessel built in the colony. He was a Representative in 1647 and later. Lydia Hicks was a daughter of Robert Hicks of Southwark, England, who also came in the *Anne* in 1623. She married (2nd) Nicholas Snow. Her sister, Rebecca Bangs, married in 1654 Jonathan, son of Emigrant Richard Sparrow, of New Plymouth and Eastham and it was by several intermarriages between the Higginses and Sparrows, and their friendly intimacy, that brought the Sparrow name so prominently into the Higgins family. Benjamin (2) Higgins died March 14, 1691 leaving a large family, probably all born in Eastham, as follows,

- (1) Ichabod (3) Higgins; born Nov. 14, 1662 and died June 1, 1738. By wife Melatiah (?) he had a family, one of whom was

[a] Ebenezer (4) Higgins; born April 15, 1701 and died 1796, leaving a son Cornelius (5), born July 22, 1722, and died Oct. 14, 1803, whose son David (6) Higgins, born Aug. 6, 1761 and died June 19, 1842, married Eunice Gilbert by whom he had David (7) Higgins, born Aug. 2, 1789 and died Dec. 12, 1873. This David married (1st) Cecilia Davis and (2nd) Letitia W. King and his son, Lucius C. (8) Higgins of New York, (Engineer-in-chief's Office, Department of Docks and Ferries, Pier A. N. R.) is authority for any who may wish to tender or seek information regarding this branch of the Higginses. A peculiar circumstance in this line, which can be said of but few other families, is the fact that Lucius' father, David (7), was able to recall to memory his great-grandfather, Ebenezer (4), above, thus making but two generation steps from Ebenezer, born 1701, to Lucius, now (1901) living—a period of 200 years.

- (2) Richard (3) Higgins; born Oct. 15, 1664, and by wife Sarah had 10 children, some of whom were, viz:—

[a] Eleazor (4) Higgins; born Feb. 9, 1696, and by wife Sarah (?), whom he married in 1724, had a son, Enoch (5), born 1730, who married Mary Atkins. Their son Ephraim (6) Higgins, born July 5, 1769, married Nancy Rich, whose daughter Thankful (7) Higgins, born Dec. 27, 1807, married Capt. Sears (8) Rich, whose son, William Taber (9) Rich, of Brooklyn, New York, would, no doubt, be glad to receive any information that you may be pleased to send him regarding this branch, or same may also be sent to Lucius C. Higgins, above. Eleazor (4) Higgins also had a son Eleazer (5) Higgins, born June 24, 1739, in Truro, Cape Cod, and ELEAZOR — 3 — HIGGINS, previously mentioned, from Old York seems to bear evidence of being this son. One has expressed an opinion that the Old York Eleazor is the one found recorded in Truro, Cape Cod, as being baptized there Sept. 13, 1772, whose ancestry is as follows: Eleaz-

or (6), Reuben (5), Reuben (4), Richard (3), Benjamin (2), and Richard (1). But I hold this latter theory is not tenable on the grounds that he was born too late to be of much service as an emigrant from Cape Cod to Old York, where doubtless he must have dwelt for a time, and then to move to Mount Desert so as to arrive there not far from 1780. Eleazor (5), on the other hand, would be just the right age to accomplish these movements. Sarah, widow of Eleazor (4) Higgins, married (2nd) Lieut. Cole, and outlived him also.

[b] Moses (4) Higgins; born in Orleans, Cape Cod, in 1710-11; probably married, July 3, 1735, Elizabeth Arey, by whom he had a large family, one of whom was DAVID—1a—HIGGINS, who came to Mount Desert as narrated above. DAVID (5) Higgins was born Aug. 1, 1746 in Orleans, Mass., (formerly a part of Eastham, which was still earlier Nauset) and married, Jan. 15, 1764-7, Lydia Hopkins, by whom he had a large family concerning the members of which I have more accurate information than was in my possession when pages 80, 81, and 82 were written. The children were as follows:

1. David (6) Higgins; born Sept. 27, 1767; married, May 2, 1791, Olive Hadley of Mt. Desert.
2. Richard Higgins; twin to David; probably married, Jan. 31, 1792-3, Rebecca Young, and had Elizabeth, born July 29, 1793, and Lydia, born July 21, 1795.
3. Hannah Higgins; born Aug. 14, 1770; probably married, Aug. 31, 1791, Asa Mayo.
4. Sparrow Higgins; born April 29, 1772, Mount Desert.
5. Reuben Higgins; born March 20, 1774, Mount Desert.
6. Lydia Higgins; born Sept. 10, 1775, probably married, Sept. 15, 1794, Samuel Hadley, Mount Desert.
7. Shaw Higgins; born April 10, 1777, Mount Desert.
8. Apphia Higgins; born April 9, 1779.
9. Oliver Higgins; born April 3, 1781, Mount Desert; married Rhoda (?).
10. Priscilla Higgins; born May 2, 1783; said by a late authority to have *probably* married Prince Higgins in 1803, but this conflicts with her record on page 82 which seems nearer correct.

Another child of Moses (4) Higgins was JESSE—1b—HIGGINS, who is given on page 82. He was also born in Orleans, Mass., July 29, 1743, and married, Dec. 23, 1773, Priscilla Snow.

[c] Theophilus (4) Higgins; born May 6, 1698; married, probably, Joanna Young, April 25, 1724, by whom he had 8 children, one of whom was LEVI (5)—No. 4—HIGGINS, above given. This Levi (5) Higgins was born June 29, 1743, and married, Feb. 19, 1767, Bathsheba Young, of Cape Cod. Only one child, Nehemiah (6) Higgins, born Dec. 25, 1767, is recorded as being born to them on the Cape—the others being born after their removal from Eastham. Confusion of this Levi with Levi, son of Joshua, is explained on page 89.

(3) John (3) Higgins; born Nov. 20, 1666.

(4) Joshua Higgins; born Oct. 1, 1668, and had a son Joshua (4) Higgins, who married, Oct. 15, 1719, Ruth Twining by whom were born 11 children, viz:—

[a] Joshua (4) Higgins. These children were all doubtless born on Cape Cod.

1. Sarah (5) Higgins; born March 28, 1721; probably married Richard Rogers of Harwich, Mass.
 2. Zacchens Higgins; born Dec. 13, 1722 and died April 6, 1726.
 3. Ruth Higgins; born Aug. 15, 1725; probably married, Nov. 13, 1747, Eliezer Rogers.
 4. Zacchens Higgins; born Oct. 8, 1727; probably married (1st) Mercy ———, and (2nd) Widow Hannah Sparrow, Dec. 3, 1772.
 5. Hannah Higgins; born March 8, 1729.
 6. Joshua Higgins; born July 3, 1732; probably married, Feb. 5, 1762, Hannah Sparrow,
 7. William Higgins; born Sept. 5, 1734; probably married, April 1, 1756, Abigail Mayo.
 8. Rachel Higgins; born Aug. 23, 1737.
 9. Esther Higgins; born Sept. 7, 1739; married Edmund Higgins, Dec. 17, 1761.
 10. Levi Higgins; born June 27, 1742 and died 1780. Some have confused him with Levi, son of Theophilus (4) Higgins, thus throwing a shade of doubt as to which one married Bathsheba Young and came to Mount Desert. Hence it will bear further investigation. See page 88.
 11. Priscilla Higgins; born May 1, 1743.
- (5) Lydia (3) Higgins; born latter part of May, 1670.
- (6) Isaac Higgins; born Aug. 31, 1672.
- (7) Benjamin Higgins; born June 14, 1674; died young.
- (8) Samuel Higgins; born March 7, 1677.
- (9) Benjamin (3) Higgins, again; born Sept. 15, 1681; married and had a son named

[a] Solomon (4) Higgins; who is supposed to correspond to the Solomon mentioned on pages 85 and 86, as coming to Mount Desert with his brother Israel and father Solomon (?). Two good authorities are thus brought into conflict and the question is herewith presented to the critic just as it stands, to facilitate the ravelling out of the true facts, viz: Was Solomon (4), above, son of Benjamin, or was he son of the Solomon who fell over the cliff at Mount Desert? Solomon (4) had a son whose name was

1. Solomon (5) Higgins; born July 14, 1758, in Orleans, Mass., and married Abigail Twining, Aug. 7, 1777, by whom were born
 - a. Tabitha (6) Higgins; born Oct. 2, 1778. perhaps the one who married, Jan. 9, 1800, Joshua Rogers.
 - b. Miriam Higgins; born March 2, 1782.
 - c. Solomon Higgins; born July 18, 1784.
 - d. Hiram Higgins; born July 7, 1786.

There was also a Solomon Higgins on the Cape who married, Nov. 25, 1790, Temperance Smith; and another Solomon who married, Jan. 24, 1760, Margaret Holbrook. Regarding the Israel Higginses, most of them seem to trace their origin back to Israel Higgins who went to Connecticut about 1744.

- iii. Mary (2) Higgins; born Sept. 27, 1652.
- iv. Eliakim Higgins; born Oct. 20, 1654.
- v. William Higgins; born Dec. 15, 1655, though the colony record has 1654.
- vi. Judah Higgins; born March 5, 1657.
- vii. Zerniah Higgins; born June, 1658.
- viii. Thomas Higgins; born Jan., 1661.

ix. Lydia Higgins; born July, 1664.

Prince Higgins of Orrington:— Frequent reference is made to Prince Higgins of Orrington, Me., as on page 81-8, and the pedigree of the pioneer of the Higginses there is briefly given thus: Jonathan (3) Higgins, born August, 1664, as found at the head of page 87, had a son Samuel (4), whose son, Prince (5) Higgins, was born April 25, 1741, in Eastham, Cape Cod, and emigrated to Orrington where he died. The original records on the Cape do not credit Jonathan (3) Higgins with any children, but the late Judge Jonathan Higgins of Eastham found a will that established the fact of his having a son Samuel (4), born 1694, as above given. He married, Jan. 16, 1766, Keziah Freeman, by whom were born the following 10 children, viz:—

- i. Melitabie (6) Higgins; born July 16, 1768; probably married, Nov. 24, 1785, Isaac Sparrow.
- ii. Peggy Higgins; born July 25, 1770; probably married, Oct. 2, 1788, Silas Rider.
- iii. Keziah Higgins; born Sept. 17, 1772; married John Woodman of Frankfort, Me.
- iv. Prince Higgins; born Jan. 19, and died Nov. 1, 1777.
- v. Prince Higgins; born Dec. 15, 1778; married Ruth ——— of Orrington.
- vi. Naomi Higgins; born May 2, 1781; marriage published Sept. 25, 1799, to Samuel Freeman, Orrington.
- vii. Noah or Adah Higgins; record indistinct; born June 10, 1783.
- viii. Josiah Higgins; born June 16, 1785; married (1st), Feb. 11, 1819, Hannah Snow, and (2nd) Anna ———.
- ix. Samuel Higgins; born Dec. 12, 1787.
- x. Deborah Higgins; born Oct. 9, 1790; marriage intentions published, Jan. 22, 1811, to William Woodman of Frankfort, Me. She died Oct. 4, 18—.

(9) John Johnson; born July 10, 1836; was drowned in the Mediterranean by a water spout, on the barque *Troctora* of Searsport, Me., off Cape Spantivento, on the voyage from Trieste to Palermo, for fruit— only four of the crew being saved, including the 2nd mate, who wrote to John's folks of his death. It was reported some years ago that a ring, taken from a fish's stomach, bore on the outside the Blue Lodge emblems of Masonry, and had engraved, within, the initials corresponding to John's. Owing to his being made a Master Mason just before departing from home and having a ring complying with the above description, the presumption that he was its original owner has met favor with the opinion of many who have meditated upon the singular occurrence.

(10) Augustus Parker Johnson; born July 2, 1839; he is a farmer and lives with his sister Elizabeth, previously given.

- iv. Prescott ⁷ Powers, Jr.; born March 8, 1800. The town record likewise gives this date; also the following item, which must apply here, viz:— "Child of Prescott and Sally Powers born Nov. 22, 1800." It must be a blunder. He died May 17, 1826. Also on the records I find this, "Prescott Powers, Jr. married to Susan Powers of D. I., Oct 25, 1821, by Rev. Abijah Wines."
- v. Sally ⁷ Powers; born Feb. 22, 1802, but recorded on the town books as Feb. 18. The book also gives her as being published to Nathan Cunningham, of Sedgwick, Me., May 1, 1825.
- vi. Jonathan ⁷ Powers; born Sept. 21, 1803 and died Nov. 5, 1803, in Deer Isle.
- vii. Damaris ⁷ Powers; born Jan. 21, 1806; married a Ball.
- viii. Jonathan ⁷ Powers, again; born Dec. 21, 1807, but recorded thus on the town record:— "Jonathan, son of Prescott and *Polly* Powers, born Dec. 25, 1807."
- ix. Anna ⁷ Powers; born Nov. 22, 1809; married a Cunningham.
- x. Abigail ⁷ Powers; born Jan. 1, 1812, and, corresponding to this date on the original town record, I find this item:— "Nabby Marshall, D^r of Prescott and Sally Powers, born Jan. 1, 1812." The official copy by Bryant does not give her name. Hence Abigail⁷ was named from "Nabby" Marshall. She married, Feb. 19, 1835, in Bluehill, Me., Is-

aac Parker, 2nd, or Jr., who was born, June 30, 1805, in Bluehill, and a son of Marble and Hannah (Lovejoy) Parker of Bluehill. Abigail died Feb. 19, 1892, in Bluehill. Isaac always lived in Bluehill and was a sea-captain during early life, after which he retired to his farm where he died June 12, 1874. The Parkers were among the earliest settlers of Bluehill. Colonel Nathan Parker, a pioneer ancestor, by marriage to Mary, eldest daughter of pioneer Joseph Wood, on Dec. 20, 1765, constituted the third family which settled there or, as it was first called, Newport or No. 5. He was from Andover, Mass., and was one of the provincial troops at the siege and fall of Louisburg. Marble Parker, above, was born in Bluehill, July, 1, 1775, where he died, Dec. 17, 1866, leaving by wife Hannah 12 children. His father was the old pioneer, Peter Parker, born June 8, 1741, probably from Andover, Mass., who died in Bluehill, Oct. 25, 1822, and by wife Phebe (Marble) left 9 children. See "Parker Note" below. The children of Isaac and Abigail (Powers) Parker, all of whom were born in Bluehill, were, viz:—

- (1) Harriet Malinda (S) Parker; born Jan. 9, 1833; married Joseph Allen of North Sedgwick, who died, leaving her one child. She is now (1901) a widow residing at North Sedgwick, Maine.
- (2) William Jasper (S) Parker; born Sept. 17, 1837; married Annie Johnson, Bluehill. He was a mariner and died in Portland without issue.
- (3) Mary Augusta (S) Parker; born Nov. 22, 1839; married Daniel Cunningham, Brooklin. She is now (1901) a widow in Brooklin, Maine.
- (4) Abbie D. (S) Parker; born Dec. 16, 1842; married Charles Allen, North Sedgwick. She is also a widow in Brooklin.
- (5) Fannie Colburn (S) Parker; born Jan. 9, 1844; married Roland H., son of Joel Long, of East Bluehill. Fannie and Roland, called by all "The handsomest couple in Bluehill," moved to Chicago where he was a mariner on the Great Lakes. She is now (1901) a widow, with one child, living at 204 74th Street, Chicago.
- (6) Pearl Spofford (S) Parker; born Feb. 4, 1846; is a stone-cutter and granite foreman; married Fannie Maddox, Bucksport. They live in Bluehill and have a family.
- (7) Augustine Granville (S) Parker; born July 10, 1851; a farmer residing, unmarried, in Brooklin, Me.
- (8) Henry Austin (S) Parker; called "Aus"; born March 28, 1854. While working at stone-cutting in Hallowell, Me., he became acquainted with Nellie Douglas, whom he married, and then returned to Bluehill where they now reside, having a pair of twins.

xi. Dorothy ⁷ (Dolly) Haskell Powers; born in Deer Isle, April 22, 1814, though one authority gave me the year as being 1816. She married, Dec. 25, 1839, in Bluehill, Augustus Granville Parker, born Aug. 7, 1812, son of Marble and Hannah (Lovejoy) Parker, given above. Augustus was a brother to her sister Abigail's husband, Isaac Parker. Dolly died in Brooklin on Dec. 17, 1878, where also died her husband, Aug. 10, 1878. Augustus moved from Bluehill to Brooklin Feb. 15, 1873, and there followed the occupations of house joiner and farmer. Their two children, both of whom were born in Bluehill, are, viz:—

- (1) Charles Lovejoy (S) Parker; born Jan. 9, 1848; a farmer and mechanic now (1901) residing in Brooklin, Me. He married Elva Dodge, North Brooklin, by whom he has two children.
- (2) Edith Haskell (S) Parker; born March 23, 1855; married, Nov. 28, 1872, at Brooklin, Benjamin Louis Phillips, born, May 26, 1837, in Fall River, Mass., son of Orel and Lucia Westly (Brightman) Phillips. Directly after marriage they went to Somerset, Mass., where they resided until Jan. 7, 1874; then returned to Brooklin. He died in Fall River, Mass., July 29, —, and the remains were brought home to Brooklin for interment. Benjamin was a pilot on one of the Long Island Sound steamers. Edith now (1901) keeps a summer boarding-house in Brooklin and is a versed authority on the history of the Parkers' and Powers' families of her particular line. She has carefully preserved the "study chair" of her great-grandfather Rev. Peter Powers. Her mother, from whom she received it, informed her that during the Parson's long illness, when he became too feeble to stand, he

preached from it until obliged to abandon the pulpit. Edith has two children with her, both born in Brooklyn, viz:—

[a] Louis Granville (9) Phillips: born July 11, 1874; a can sealer in a sardine factory, and single.

[b] Fred Williams Phillips: born Sept. 8, 1875;—remains, unmarried, with his mother.

- xii. Lucy Haskell ⁷ Powers; born April 16, 1816, in Deer Isle, but placed on the town record thus— "Born April 6, 18—". A private family record elsewhere gives it as Jan. 16, 1816. She married, Dec. 25, 1839, in Bluehill, Simeon Parker Wood, a native of that town, son of Samuel and Fannie Wood. Lucy and Simeon both died in Bluehill some years ago, at an advanced age of life. He was a butcher and farmer. Samuel Wood was a descendant of the "Old Wood Stock" planted in East Andover, now Bluehill, Me., as the first white blood of that region, in 1762, when, on April 7th, Joseph Wood, aged 42 and John Ronndy, aged 36, both from Beverly, Mass., in a small vessel, entered the waters of Blue Hill Bay, allowing its precious cargo to land upon Mill Island, at Bluehill Falls, where the settlement of Bluehill was begun. Then called "Fane Falls", this was selected as the best place, by these adventurers, to set to work getting out staves and to make preparations for the settlement of their families. Through the summer they erected log-houses on the island, felled trees to make a clearing, gathered sufficient staves to load their little craft, and formulated plans for the permanent occupancy of the place. The autumn found them bound with their load of staves for Beverly, where they remained over winter and the next year, 1763, they returned with their families, each consisting of a husband, wife, and six children—Mr. Wood's arriving in April and Ronndy's in November. Col. Nathan Parker followed these as we have just explained above in connection with x. Abigail (Powers) Parker. Joseph Wood's wife was Ruth Haskell who was one year younger and their children were Israel Wood, 19 years old; Mary Wood, aged 15, above noted; Joseph Wood, aged 12; Ruth Wood, aged 10; Robert Haskell Wood, aged 7; and Joanna Wood, aged 3 years. The first white female child born in Bluehill was Edith, daughter of Joseph, Jr., and Mary Wood, born Aug. 3, 1766. We will add another important fact, in this instance, bearing on Deer Isle history, viz:— The seventh family to settle Bluehill was that of Benjamin York, who was a selectman there, but after a few years left and settled on White or York's Island, in Eggenoggin Reach, between Stinson's Neck (Sunshine) and Brooklyn, and under the jurisdiction of Deer Isle. The Yorks of Brooklyn, Me., as well as those who settled, died, and are buried on the premises now owned by Sterling Barbour at Crockett's Cove, West Stonington, are of this stock. Lucy (Powers) Wood's grandfather Powers even participated in Bluehill history, when, on July 13, 1796, the Rev. Jonathan Fisher was ordained, and became the pastor of the Bluehill Congregational Church, the Rev. Peter Powers preached the ordination sermon, and the meeting-house could not have been finished at that time as the services are said to have been held in an open field, nearly opposite the present town hall. Lucy's children, by Simeon Wood, all born in Bluehill, are, viz:—

(1) Samuel Albert (8) Wood: born 1840 and died unmarried, a young man, in the Civil War.

(2) Mary Jane (8) Wood: born 1844; married Augustus Heath, a wealthy business man of Brooklyn, N. Y. He died and she was last (1901) known to be residing at 42 Downing St., Brooklyn, N. Y.

- (3) Alma Frances (S) Wood; born 1850; married William Frost, Brookline, Mass., where they now reside with two children.
- (4) Clara Amanda (S) Wood; born 1852; married George Alby, a skilled painter and horse jockey from Bucksport. She is now a widow, with three children, residing with her sister Mary Jane Heath. Two of the children are Harry and Clara.
- (5) Sarah (S) Wood; died in childhood.
- (6) Myra Etta Wood; born 1830; married Alfred Nichols, Brooklyn, N. Y. where they reside. They had a child which died in infancy.
- (7) Frank Copp; a young man whom they adopted, but was drowned at sea, about 1870, from the schooner *Meridian*, commanded by Capt. Giles Wood of Bluehill.

Parker Note:— Of the early Parker families of Bluehill, that of Peter Parker is briefly as follows. He is supposed to have come from Andover, Mass., the time of his birth being June 8, 1741. He married Phebe Marble, who was born July 29, 1744. He died, Oct. 23, 1822, in Bluehill, and his wife at a previous date, Oct. 1, 1805, after rearing 9 children there, viz:—

- i. Phebe Parker; born April 24, 1767 and died May 3, 1795. She married, Sept. 1, 1794, Seth Kimball.
- ii. Serena Parker; born Aug. 30, 1768.
- iii. Peter Parker, Jr.; born Jan. 17, 1769; married Sarah Darling, Aug. 23, 1795, by whom were born
 - (1) Jonathan Parker; born Nov. 14, 1797.
 - (2) Susan Parker; born Jan. 8, 1809.
 - (3) Emeline Parker; born Oct. 25, 1812.
 - (4) Ruben Parker; born Jan. 1, 1813.
 - (5) Delia Parker; born Jan. 25, 1814.
 - (6) Amasa Parker; born Dec. 12, 1815.
- iv. Hannah Parker; born Feb. 19, 1771.
- v. Suky Parker; born July 27, 1772; married Jona Ellis, Sept. 9, 1795.
- vi. Marble Parker; born July 1, 1775; married, Sept. 17, 1794, Hannah Lovejoy, as given above, by whom he had
 - (1) William Parker; born Aug. 1, 1793.
 - (2) Serena Parker; born Aug. 10, 1799; married Charles Colburn, East Boston, Mass.
 - (3) Harriet Parker; born Nov. 18, 1801; married ——— Cross, Salem, Mass.
 - (4) Leander Parker; born Jan. 15, 1804.
 - (5) Isaac Parker; born June 30, 1805; married Abigail Powers, as above given. He died June 12, 1874.
 - (6) Sophia Parker; born Dec. 10, 1803; married George Robertson, Bluehill.
 - (7) Marble Parker; born Feb. 1, 1810 and died at sea July 27, 1833.
 - (8) Augustus Parker; born Aug. 1, 1812; married Dorothy Powers. He died Aug. 10, 1877. See her record above.
 - (9) Phebe Parker; born Jan. 28, 1814 and died young.
 - (10) Phebe Parker; born Jan. 4, 1818; married Nathaniel Kinsman, Ohio, and died 1899.
 - (11) Edith Parker; born July 25, 1820 and died Feb. 13, 1869.
- vii. May Parker; born April 1, 1777.
- viii. Isaac Parker; born May 23, 1782; married, July 23, 1795, Hannah Carter, by whom were born
 - (1) Leander Parker; born Jan. 15, 1825 and died Jan. 16, 1853.
 - (2) Simeon Parker; born Nov. 16, 1827 and died Oct. 27, 1852.
 - (3) Elvira Parker; born Nov. 20, 1829 and died Aug. 3, 1839.
 - (4) Israel Parker; born Jan. 4, 1832.
 - (5) Edwin Parker; born Nov. 4, 1833.
 - (6) Addison Parker; born June 10, 1836.
 - (7) Ozro Parker; born June 23, 1839.
- ix. Joanna Parker; born May 6, 1784; married Israel Wood, Dec. 15, 1800, by whom were born
 - (1) Edwin Wood; born Jan. 29, 1810.
 - (2) Israel Wood; born May 1, 1816.

Powers European Origin:— The family name of Powers or Power is from the old Norman name, Le Poer, and as old in England as the times of William the Conqueror, one of whose officers bore that name at the Battle of Hastings, as appears on the roll of survivors in Battle Abbey. From that time onward the name seems to hold an honorable place in the history of England. A curious incident is related, in the Herold's College, of Richard Poer, high sheriff of Gloucestershire 1187, that "he was killed while defending the Lord's Day".

When King Henry II invaded Ireland for conquest in 1171, a chief command seems to have been given to Sir Roger le Poer, an "English Knight" and, for "distinguished services rendered," large tracts of land were bestowed upon him by the Crown. Haverly's history says the County of Waterford, Henry reserving the cities for the crown, and the British Parliament has had many members from his descendants. In the "Doomsday of St. Paul's," a book published by the Camden Society of London, the names of William and Walter Poer (Power) appear a number of times among those possessed of landed rights in 1222.

In Farmer's "Genealogy of New England's Pioneers" he refers to John Power of Charlestown, who had a son Peter, born 1642, as probably the founder of the families by the name of Powers in New England, but a careful investigation does not prove this to be the case, and Dec. 3, 1645, "Sally Power, inhabitant of New England, in the town of Charlestown, being authorized and ordained to make sale of the houses and lands of my absent husband, John Power, as by letter of attorney appeareth." Sold to Gandy James the dwelling house and appurtenances, and 5 acres of planting land adjoining. He is also referred to as John Power, "hosier," and it is probable that not finding his business as "hosier" profitable in the New Country he returned to Europe and later sent for his family.

The name of Walter Power appears on the Middlesex County records of 1654 as a boy 14 years old, and he was married on "ye eleventh daye of ye first month 1660," to Triel, daughter of Deacon Ralph and Thankes, or as sometimes written Thanksford Sheppard, at Malden, Mass. This date, according to the present calendar, would be March 11, 1660.

Rev. Grant Powers of Goshen, Conn., has left a manuscript record from information said to have been obtained from his grandmother, the widow of Capt. Peter Powers of Hollis, N. H., that Walter landed at Salem in 1654, and that he married the daughter of a London goldsmith, which is probably correct, although she was born at Weymouth, Mass.

Ralph Sheppard came from Stepney Parish, London, (in Essex) July, 1635, aged 29, with his wife Thankes, aged 23, and daughter Sara, aged 2 yrs. and first settled in Weymouth; later removed to Malden where he took up his permanent residence and where he held the office of deacon in the church, and, after a long and useful life, died Sept. 14, 1693, aged 90, and was buried there as can be seen by his grave-stone which still remains.

There seems to be no positive record from where Walter (1) came. A writer in the "New England Historic-Genealogical Register", Vol. xxii, says the early families of Powers in New England originated in Essex, England, and the fact that the names of Walter and William were there, and that he seems to have settled with families from there, a daughter of one of whom he married, that the town where he settled was named for Lord Littleton, Member of Parliament for Essex, and other similar circumstances would indicate that he came from there. There are some traditions in families to the contrary, but all who have had anything to do with genealogical work know how unreliable such testimony is.

It seems a singular fact that in so pleasant a town as Littleton certainly is, where this large family of two daughters and seven sons originated and many of whom had large families there, when the first moderator of the first town-meeting was one of the sons, and the principal offices of the town seem to have been held by this family, yet, in May, 1853, when two of the descendants visited the town, they were met by an old man who hailed them most heartily as the first of the name he had seen in town for thirty years. He kindly went with them one or two miles from the "Common," on Concord Road, in a south-easterly direction, and showed them the site of the old Powers' House and Powers' Saw Mill. Large trees, two and a half feet through, had grown upon the race-way. Also the site of the "Old Powers' Graveyard" then used as a ploughed field, although he remembered as a school boy stopping to read the inscriptions on the numerous granite grave stones, most of which were Powers', but also many others; some pieces of the stones were found in the stone fence. This vandalism is credited to Benjamin and his son Jefferson Reed. The old deeds reserve "the usual place of burial, eight rods square and the right of way thereto forever," (see Middlesex County Records, Folio xxiv, 529). It is not unusual for single graves to be robbed but this is a case of stolen cemetery, and the tombstones used to fence it. It is thought this family of Reeds is not of the same lineage as that of Philip Reed who married Thankes, daughter of Peter and Thankes (Sheppard) Dill. In the old cemetery by the "Common" are many stones bearing the name of Powers.

Walter (1) Powers; born 1639; died in Littleton, Feb. 23, 1708. (though Savage says "about 1718"). His wife, Trial Sheppard, was born Feb. 10, 1641. At this time little is known of Walter Power but probably he had not received advantages of much early education, but depended upon strong sinew and sterling good sense to establish a home for himself and family. Trial, his wife, seems to have been a woman of some education and from the positions which their sons took in the affairs of the town etc. we may presume they were fairly educated for the times. At the time of their marriage Walter and his wife settled on a tract in, or near, Concord which took the name of Concord Village, now in the town of Littleton and adjoining the Indian town of Nashobe which Deacon Ralph Sheppard bought of Lieutenant Joseph Wheeler; and built his house on the north side of Quagany Hill about half a mile from the garrison house and less distant than that from Nazor Pond, the site of which may still be discovered by the slight depression of the cellar. In 1694 Walter bought of Thomas Waban, and other Indians, one fourth part of the township of Nashobe. His remains were doubtless buried in the old "Powers' burying-ground," as also were those of his wife who survived him many years but just how long is not known. Walter Powers had by wife Trial 9 children, viz:—

i. William (2) Powers; born 1661; died March 16, 1710; married Mary, daughter of John and Hannah Bank (or Bank), of Chelmsford. William is referred to by his father as his oldest son, and inherited the homestead place, with saw mill, and was doubtless buried in the "usual place of burial." He lived in Concord, N. H., and had the following children,

- (1) John (3) Powers; born 168-; died 1753; married, July 2, 1710, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Robbins. He is on record as the first schoolmaster of Littleton.
- (2) William (3) Powers; born 1691; married, March 16, 1714, Lydia Perham, born Oct. 20, 1693.
- (2) Experience (3) Powers; born May 10, 1693; married John Perham, born 1695.
- (3) Mary (3) Powers; born April 25, 1698; married, Oct. 18, 1724, William Elder.
- (5) Samuel (3) Powers; born ———; died 1751.
- (6) Samuel (3) Powers; born Sept. 23, 1701; was of Newport, R. I., in 1738.
- (7) Lemuel (3) Powers; born 1703.
- (8) Ephraim (3) Powers; born 1705; married his cousin Lucy, daughter of Capt. Isaac Powers.
- (9) Walter (3) Powers; born 1708; married (1st) Sarah Fassett, (2nd), June 11, 1741, Mary Hartwell; went to Windsor, Ct.
- (10) Benjamin (3) Powers; born Oct. 10, 1711.

ii. Mary (2) Powers; born 1663; married, Jan. 1, 1681, Lieutenant Joseph Wheeler, born 1660; died 1706. Mary and her husband, the latter probably the son of Lieutenant Joseph Wheeler who was later Capt. Wheeler, were the grand-parents of Capt. Glazier Wheeler, noted in the history of New Hampshire. Her children were

- (1) Ruth (3) Wheeler; born Sept. 19, 1682; married Ephraim Wheeler.
- (2) Ephraim (3) Wheeler; married, Nov. 20, 1720, Mary or Maria Glazier.

iii. Isaac (2) Powers; born 1665; married, April 14, 1701, Mary, daughter of John Poulter and widow of Samuel Winship, Sr. Isaac seems to have been prominent among the sons of Walter and to have taken the lead in affairs. He was captain of the militia and his wife was a relative to the wife of Rev. Benjamin Shattuck, the first settled minister. Their children were,

- (1) Isaac (3) Powers; born 1700; son by a first wife, and died Dec. 15 1729, s. p.
- (2) Jonathan (3) Powers; married Elizabeth Kidder of Chelmsford.
- (3) Gideon (3) Powers; married Lydia Russell. He probably lived in Lexington as his name appears on the rolls of that town as a soldier in an old French war. Lydia was probably daughter of Deacon David Russell, of "Nashoba Farms."
- (4) Lucy (3) Powers; married Ephraim, son of William Powers, as given above.
- (5) Hannah (3) Powers.
- (6) Tryphena (3) Powers; born May 22, 1711; died Aug. 25, 1752; married 1723 Deacon Jonathan, son of Eleazer Lawrence of Groton. The

Deacon was born Oct. 4, 1703, and died Dec. 8, 1789.

(7) Ephraim (3) Powers; married Lucy ——. He was severely wounded in the French War.

(8) Mary (3) Powers; born 1724; married, 1745, Simon, Jr., son of Simon Davis, born 1724.

iv. Thomas (2) Powers; born 1697; married (1st) Elizabeth ——— who died May 21, 1698; and (2nd), Oct. 25, 1702, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Harwood of Concord, born Feb. 5, 1676. Thomas was the ancestor of the large family of the name in Greenwich, Enfield, Pittsford, Vt., and of perhaps the most noted of the descendants of Walter, viz:— Hiram Powers, the sculptor. He removed from Littleton, first to Wellington, from there to Hardwick, to Quobbin, to Greenwich, in all of which places he was a man of note. By his 1st wife, Elizabeth, he had

(1) Joseph (3) Powers; born Dec. 1, 1692; died 1745; married, March 16, 1714, Hannah Whitcomb.

(2) Elizabeth (3) Powers; married, March 16, 1714, Thomas Farr.

By 2nd wife, Mary, Thomas had

(3) Phineas (3) Powers; born 1704; married Martha ——. He resided in Hardwick until quite old when he removed to Champlain, N. Y., where he died.

(4) Ephraim (3) Powers; born 1705, single.

(5) James (3) Powers; born 1708; married Susat Kusick.

(6) Jeremiah (3) Powers; born 1710; married Hannah Fiske. He seems to have been one of the early settlers and proprietors of Quobbin, now Greenwich, Mass., about 1733. During the French and Indian War, as his papers show, he was long and usefully employed in public affairs.

v. Daniel (2) Powers; born May 10, 1699; married (1st) April 8, 1702, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Whitcomb; (2nd) Martha Bates. Daniel, as well as the other sons of Walter, seems, at different times, to have adopted the final "s" to his name, thus Power, and later Powers. He seems to have possessed himself of a piece of land on the westerly side of Littleton, about one mile in width, extending the whole length of the west line of the town. His children were probably all born in Nashobe or Littleton, although some of them are recorded in Groton. They were

(1) Daniel (3) Powers; born April 21, 1703; died 1789; married Mary —.

(2) Jonathan (3) Powers; born 1704; married Hannah Sawyer.

(3) Oliver (3) Powers; born 1705; died in Cuban War.

(4) Peter (3) Powers; born 1707; died Aug. 27, 1757; married, 1728, Anna Keyes. He is the progenitor of the Deer Isle families and is the "Captain Peter" who is so minutely written up on pages 62 to 69. Anna Keyes, born Dec. 29, 1707, was the second of 5 children, recorded in Chelmsford, Mass., to Stephen and Anna (Robbins) Keyes who were married in 1706 by Jonathan Tyng, Esq. Regarding the ancestry of Stephen Keyes, a good authority, who has investigated the family history, says as follows: "That Stephen was one of the town committee in Chelmsford in 1714. This is all we know of his history. He may have been son of the elder Joseph, who with his brother Solomon settled in Chelmsford, 1664-5. The prevalent tradition is, that whereas Solomon had a large family and numerous descendants, Joseph has had few, or no representatives among the Keyeses of later days. Stephen may have been his son. I find no record of the death of Joseph in Chelmsford. Probably he removed to some other locality, where Stephen, (if his son) was born, and where both father and son died. I incline, however, to the theory that Stephen was oldest son of Elias of Sudbury, and great (?) grandson of Robert of Watertown, and, with the exception of Joseph, I know no other parentage he could have had, in the line of Robert or Solomon, who have been supposed father and son, and who undoubtedly were family connections." His five children were viz:— Phebe, Anna, Jonas, Robert, and James Keyes. Peter (3) Powers probably spent his boyhood on his father's farm. The year of his marriage with Anna Keyes, he removed to the part of Dunstable now known as Nashua. In the summer and fall of 1730 he made the first clearing and built the first house in Hollis, N. H., as the reader has already learned on

page 68 and elsewhere. The site of this dwelling, no doubt of logs, was about one and one-half miles north-west of the present Hollis Meeting-house. Here their eldest daughter, Anna, was born, being the first white child born in that town. In 1738 there were 40 families within the present town limits and Captain Peter, with others, petitioned for a town charter. His commission as Captain of the Militia was received from Governor Wentworth and in 1755 he raised a company, mostly of Hollis men, to march under Colonel Joseph Blanchard against the French forts at Crown Point on the west shore of Lake Champlain. In this company may be found the names of Jonathan, Levi, Stephen, and Whitecomb Powers, all of Hollis, the family of which is recorded on page 69. Three years later we find Whitecomb and Thomas Powers of Hollis joining an expedition against Louisburg. The children of Peter married as follows:—

1. Rev. Peter (4) Powers married Martha Hale. He was the Deer Isle pioneer. Lists of his children are given on pages 69 and 70, but I here give their marriages etc.
 - a. Peter; a Revolutionary Soldier, has a stone erected to his memory in Newbury, Vt., where also his mother is buried.
 - b. Martha; married at Deer Isle, Me.
 - c. Damaris; married Samuel Grow of Newbury, Vt.
 - d. Stephen; married, Feb. 12, 1786, Mary Grow of Pomfret, Ct.
 - e. Rev. Jonathan; married, Sept. 21, 1795, Mary, daughter of Joshua and Susan Pickard of Rowley.
 - f. Samuel; married (1st) Ann Grow of Newbury, Vt.; (2nd) S. A. Ford of Newbury.
 - g. John; died young.
 - h. Prescott; married Sally Haskell as already given.
 - i. Hale; lived in Topsham, Me.
 - j. Doctor Moody; married Elizabeth Eaton as given on page 35.
 - k. Anna; died young.
 - l. Peter; died young.
 - m. Anna or Betsey; married Jesse Putnam, Rutland, Vt.
2. Stephen (4) Powers married Lucy Cummings of Hollis, N. H.
3. Anna (4) Powers married Benjamin Hopkins, a wealthy farmer of Milford, N. H.
4. Whitecomb (4) Powers married (1st), May 20, 1755, Mary Doliver; (2nd) Elizabeth Lawrence. There are many anecdotes of his physical strength.
5. Phebe (4) Powers married Joseph Bates. She died at an advanced age.
6. Alice (4) Powers died at Hollis, Feb. 13, 1835, in her 90th year.
7. Levi (4) Powers married and settled at Sidney, Me., where he became a wealthy farmer and died very aged.
8. Nahum (4) Powers married (1st), Feb. 7, 1769, Mary Wheat who died at Malahide, U. C.; (2nd) Widow ———, a sister of Lucy who married his brother Stephen.
9. Francis (4) Powers married Elizabeth Cummings. He died in 1746.
10. Fanny (4) Powers, died young at Hollis.
11. Philip (4) Powers, died 1763 in Hollis.
12. Samson (4) Powers married, Aug. 4, 1774, Widow Elizabeth Nutting, daughter of Benjamin Abbott of Andover, Mass. Samson died Jan. 9, 1822.
13. Fannie (4) Powers married, Nov. 11, 1772, Jonathan Ames. They lived in Dublin, N. H., but late in life removed to Potsdam, N. Y.
- vi. Increase (2) Powers; born July 13, 1671; married Hepzibah, daughter of William and Mary Sawyer of Bolton and died s. p.

- vii. Walter (2) Powers, Jr.: born June 28, 1674; married, Dec. 16, 1696, Rebecca, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Gould) Barrett of Chelmsford, born July 4, 1673; died 1754. He seems to have lived in the northerly part of the town, west of Spectacle Pond and adjoining Groton, near "Brown Hall."
- viii. Jacob (2) Powers: born Dec. 15, 1679; married probably, Sept. 18, 1703, (1st) Sarah Meriam who died April 15, 1705; (2nd) Edith, daughter of Jonathan and Leah (Gould) Adams of Chelmsford and Littleton, born Dec. 1, 1683. Edith was a descendant of Henry Adams of Braintree.
- ix. Sarah (2) Powers: born Feb. 8, 1682; married, April 8, 1702, Moses Baron. Little is known of them.

Tristram — 18 — Haskell.

Tristram⁶ Haskell [Deacon Francis⁵, Capt. Mark⁴, William³, William², William¹] was the 13th child of the large family of Deacon Francis Haskell recorded on pages 18 and 19. Since making the statement, on page 59, that Sarah⁶ was "the baby of the family" when her father came to Deer Isle, I have learned from various facts and from a statement made by Tristram's son, Capt. John⁷ Haskell of Deer Isle, that his father is entitled to this position instead of Sarah. Capt. John says, "Father Tristram was 2 years old when he came here and his father Francis⁵ built a log house on the north shore of North West Harbor, just opposite the present (July, 1901) town hall. The flat rock door-step still remains on the ground as a mark where the house stood. Father was born in Newburyport and the last two children born here. He was a sea-captain until, in his old age, he retired to a farm on the land where I now live and his frame house stood about twenty feet from the eastern end of mine. About forty years ago I tore it down soon after building mine, as the old frame took a lean towards the new building and threatened to collapse at any time. Father died in this old house, of old age, and is buried in the Old Cemetery where a stone, erected to his memory, shows that he died March 29, 1854, aged 86 years and 3 months." Hence we learn from this that Tristram⁶ was born January, 1768, and being 2 years old upon his arrival here, corroborates the statement made on page 18, that Deacon Francis⁵ and his family came here in 1770.

The lot of land taken up by the Deacon was one of the largest allotted on Deer Island, consisting of 250 acres, extending from the shore, where stood the log house above mentioned, north-easterly in a long strip 67 rods wide, the parallel sides of which measured 610 rods on the western and 591 rods on the eastern line. This lot was not officially laid out with permanent bounds until after Deacon Haskell's death, when John Peters, Jr., of Bluehill, made an established survey of the proprietors' lots of Deer Isle, about the year 1798, and ascribed the above premises to Jonathan and Tristram Haskell, brothers, and rightful heirs, by inheritance and assignment, to the property. The end of the lot next the shore eventually became Tristram's, as noted above, where his son Capt. John Haskell resides, while that portion towards Carman's Rock was occupied by

Jonathan —14— Haskell and his descendants, as given on page 25. The original lot of Francis² ended in the woods about 200 rods west-north-west of Torrey's Pond, and adjacent to its western border was a 250 acre lot laid out to Mark Haskell and his sons, while on the eastern line was a 200 acre lot belonging to the heirs of Ezekiel Marshall. The shore end of the Marshall lot is the land now occupied by the stores and business section of Deer Isle Village, and it began on the point at the mill-dam just in front of the present (Aug 1901) town hall, and extended to within 60 rods of Torrey's Pond.

Tristram married (1st) Martha or Patty Merchant of Merchant's Island, daughter of Anthony Merchant, the first settler in the limits of the present town of Isle au Haut and whose wife was Abigail Raynes, daughter of pioneer John Raynes, Sr. Martha died Nov. 2, 1803, at one o'clock, and she was probably a sister to Susannah Merchant who went to live with them October 24, 1803. He was married, Dec. 31, 1805, in Deer Isle, by the Rev. Joseph Brown, to (2nd) Betsey Barton of Castine, Me., by whom he had 3 children, four sons and four daughters. She died, Aug. 19, 1836 in the 51st year of her age, from consumption, in the old house torn down by Captain John⁷ Haskell as above stated. She is buried in the Old Cemetery where her grave stone gives date of death and age as above. Betsey had a brother William who came to Tristram's and died with consumption, and it was from him that Betsey contracted the disease. She also had a sister, Ruth, who married a Gott on Swan's Island, Me., and another, Barbara, who married a Green of Eastport, who ran a brig packet to Baltimore.

Tristram's 3rd wife was Ruth Weed, daughter of Benjamin Weed by his wife, who was a daughter of William Eaton. Ruth married (1st) Mr. Tuttle, a shoemaker who died of consumption and is buried in Old Cemetery. Mrs. Tuttle had a sister who married Josiah Gray, at the Reach. She died and then Ruth married him. Josiah had no children by Ruth but had a large family by first wife among whom were James, Abijah, Otis, Dotis, and a daughter who married Silas Gray. After Josiah Gray's death Ruth married (3rd) Tristram Haskell, who was seventy-one years old at the time. The old family record of Tristram Haskell contains the following, "My Dear Wife Ruth Departed this Life April the 30th 1851, her age 70 years."

Tristram gave his homestead to his youngest son, Capt. John, for his maintenance and now Capt. John has transferred it to his niece, Mrs. Everett Haskell, and her husband.

Tristram recorded in an old account book the births of his children, some death items and other data regarding the family. This book is now (Aug. 1901) in the possession of his son, "Capt. John," and from it I have extracted the above, which reads as follows,

BIRTHS.

"Francis Haskell, born Sept. 25, 1792.

Davis Haskell, born Sept. 24, 1793.

Tristram Haskell, born Feb. 25, 1795.

Betsey Haskell,	born Sept. 23, 1796.
Peter Haskell,	born April 18, 1798.
John Haskell,	born March 14, 1800.
Abigail Haskell,	born November 9, 1801.
Joshua Haskell,	born October 28, 1803.
William Haskell,	born July 4, 1806.
Barbara Haskell,	born June 26, 1808.
Washington Haskell,	born June 26, 1809.
Lucy Haskell,	born July 13, 1813.
Susannah Haskell,	born Oct. 12, 1815.
Solomon Haskell,	born October 27, 1818.
Barbara Barton Green Haskell,	born November 2, 1821.
Elizabeth Haskell,	born December 28, 1824.
John Haskell,	born June 22, 1828.

DEATHS, ETC.

Patty, wife of Tristram, died November 2, 1803 at 1 o'clock.

Sally Powers took my child, Joshua, November 9, 1803.

Susannah Merchant came to live with us October 24, 1803.

Mother (Elizabeth Wheeler, B. L. N.) died June 20, 1804.

My wife Betsy departed this life August 19, 1836 in the 51st year of her age.

Solomon died November 30, 1836 aged 18 yrs. 33 days.

Washington died April 19, 1847.

My Dear Wife Ruth Departed this Life April the 30th 1851, her age 70 years "

Tristram⁶ discontinued his position as master-mariner chiefly on account of increasing deafness, but the farm on the shore lot, received from his father, furnished ample work and a good subsistence with what he had accumulated from his many years of voyaging. The division line between Tristram's⁶ lot and that of his brother Jonathan's⁶ is now (1901) marked by the private lane leading from the workshop of the late Capt. Benjamin G. Barbour, north-westerly to his pasture; thence it follows the south-western border of the late Austin D. Haskell's lot. The old Shakespeare school-house, which was torn down not far from forty years ago, would, if now standing, fill Captain Barbour's doorway and its northern sill would rest about where the southern sill of the shop now is,—thus standing on Tristram⁶ Haskell property. The northerly bound of Jonathan's⁶ share of the cultivated part of the estate conformed nearly with the road to North Deer Isle. To the north-east of this road was Deacon Francis's⁵ large wood lot, the greater share of which came into Jonathan's⁶ hands by paying an extra compensation for same. Tristram's⁶ portion of wood land being so small, this end of the lot afterwards fell mainly to Jonathan's⁶ descendants who have sold it to various parties for clearing and building thereon since. The road leading up Barbour's Hill to the present Shakespeare schoolhouse marks the eastern line separating the Deacon Francis's⁵ lot from Ezekiel Marshall's. The children of Captain Tristram⁶ Haskell were all born at Deer Isle, 8 by his first and 9 by his second wife as follows:—

i. Francis⁷ Haskell; born Sept. 25, 1792, though the town record has it "Francis, son of Trustham and Patty, born Sept. 25, 1790." Being officially called Francis Haskell, 2nd, he was generally known as "Captain Frank," and always followed the sea until drowned in Boston Harbor, March 12, 1839. He was then serving as mate, with his half-brother Washington⁷ Haskell, on the schooner *Amazon* of Deer Isle. Upon returning to his vessel at the dock he was about to board her when, owing to the loss of a step, he fell down between the hull and the wharf into the water. His body was found standing erect on bottom, being held fast in the mud by his feet, and his hat was still on his head. It was interred in a Boston cemetery. "Francis Haskell, 2nd, and Phebe Carman, both of Deer Isle," were married here by Nathan Haskell, Esq., Aug. 25, 1814, their intentions of same being made public July 9, 1814. She was born in Deer Isle, June 8, 1793, and died here Nov. 21, 1881, her remains being interred at Mount Adams. Her parents were Dominicus and Doily (Howard) Carman, and her grandfathers were the pioneers Levi Carman and Ezra Howard. John S. Eaton, Esq., now (Sept. 15, 1901.) second selectman of Deer Isle, resides on the "Captain Frank" Haskell place, which he took for the support of his widow Phebe who passed the closing years of her life there, being found dead in bed. Their children, all born in Deer Isle, were viz:—

(i) Tristram (8) Haskell; born Nov. 6, 1814; entered on town record as son of "Francis, 2d, and Phebe." He was a farmer and veterinary, and resided just below and to the west of Carman's Rock, where now (Aug. 1901) lives his widow. He died instantly from apoplexy, March 16, 1891, while sitting in a chair, just after returning from the barn where he had been to feed his stock. His remains were interred on the premises and the funeral services were held in the Shakespeare School-house. He was smooth-faced, of short stature and rather stout for his height and, for years, was relied upon for veterinary assistance throughout the island. November 23, 1852, "Tristram Haskell, 3d, of Deer Isle and Mrs. Lydia R. Pressey, of Deer Isle" had their marriage intentions published, which act was consummated by Franklin Closson, J. P., Nov. 25, 1852. Mrs. Haskell's maiden name was Lydia Reddy and her first marriage was to Ezra Pressey, 2d, to whom she was published in Deer Isle, March 7, 1847. She was the daughter of Thomas and Martha (Sawyer) Reddy. Tristram had by Lydia the following children, all born in Deer Isle, viz:—

[a] John Henry (9) Haskell; born Sept. 16, 1854. He, like his father, is a farmer and veterinary and resides on the old Joshua Haskell place between the shore of North West Harbor and the home of Capt. John Haskell, previously described. He married (1st) Lucy Maria Dow of Deer Isle, to whom he was published Sept. 22, 1873, and (2nd) Mary Howard, from whom he was divorced in the spring of 1899, and married (3rd), in 1899, Susie E. Haskell, born in Deer Isle, Sept. 21, 1868, daughter of Eben B. and Dorothy T. (Pressey) Haskell. By this last marriage his only child, Lena May Haskell, was born.

[b] Mary Frances (9) Haskell; born Dec. 30, 1855; married Wallace H. Eaton of Deer Isle, son of Frederick and Barbara (Haskell) Eaton, to whom a certificate was issued, in Deer Isle, Oct. 18, 1895. They were married here, by Rev. E. W. Belcher, Oct. 24, 1895, but have no children.

[c] Davis (9) Haskell; born April 28, 1858; married in Deer Isle, July 11, 1880, by John S. Eaton, J. P., Almira (Ella) B. Staples of Beech Island. Davis was a mariner and was drowned by the upsetting of his boat while mackerel fishing off Beech Island, in Penobscot Bay, Aug. 24, 1881, his body being found some days later on the shore of Vinalhaven. He lived on Beech Island and the remains were returned there for burial. They had one daughter, born on Beech Island, who now lives with her mother who has married the second time.

[d] Clara Emma (9) Haskell; born Apr. 8, 1860; married, by Rev. Hiram Houston, John B. Foster of Ellsworth, Me., June 23, 1882, to whom a certificate was granted June 19, 1882. He is a painter and paper hanger and lives next to Carman's Rock. His children, born in Deer Isle, are Roy, Hoyt, Ernest, and Frank Foster.

- [e] Charles Augustus (9) Haskell; born July 27, 1892; married in Sunset, Deer Isle, April 11, 1900, to Mrs. Ida M. Haskell, widow of the late Austin D. Haskell, and who was, previously, Miss Ida Winch of Worcester, Mass. Charles is a yachtsman and resides at the home of his mother in Deer Isle.
- [f] Lydia Annie (9) Haskell; born August 21, 1865; died at about the age of 12 years and is buried by the side of her father.
- [g] William T. (9) Haskell; born August 26, 1867; lives, unmarried, in Troy, N. York.
- (2) Phebe (8) Haskell; born August 6, ———, according to the town record. She married Ephraim Staples of Sedgwick, son of Ephraim (?) Staples, Sr. They lived in Sedgwick until his death, when the widow went to live with some of her children in Portland. A large family of children were born there, one of whom, John Staples, served through the whole course of the Civil War,—three years in the infantry and one year in the navy. John came home after the war ended and immediately shipped in a vessel from Ellsworth, but was never heard from afterwards. Another son, Justin Staples, was also a private in the Great Rebellion and was killed in action.
- (3) Jackson (8) Haskell; an entry found on the town record which is credited to "Francis, 2nd, and Phebe Haskell, Feb. 20, 1819." As nothing more is noted on the records regarding him and as none of the family seem to remember him he must have died immediately or soon after birth.
- (4) Martha (8) Haskell; born April 18, 1821. Martha, or, as she was more generally called, Patty, was married in Deer Isle, by Rev. Jonathan Adams, Oct. 12, 1840, to Isaac B. Gray of Deer Isle, son of Jeremiah (Jerry) and Hannah (Bray) Gray. Their marriage intention was published here July 22, 1840. Isaac followed the sea from boyhood until he retired to a farm near Carman's Rock, where he died. He is buried at Mount Adams and his widow now (Nov. 1901) lives at the home place with Channing L. Joyce to whom she gave the property for her maintenance. She has no children. Isaac was born in Deer Isle June 15, 1819.
- (5) Francis (8) Haskell; born ——— 1822 (?). He followed the sea from boyhood up to the time of his death by drowning under a New York Central railway bridge. He lived on Cape Cod, where he married and left a family.
- (6) Daniel Eaton (8) Haskell; born October 19, 1823, according to the town records. He was a mariner until he met his death by accident, living to be only about 23 years of age. He had been hunting at the Dexter Place, so called, in Deer Isle, and, on returning home, fell with his gun, exploding its contents into the hip and thigh, causing his death in four days. He is buried in the Old Cemetery. The town record has a Daniel Haskell as having died Feb. 22, 1847, which must apply to him. "Daniel E. and Dorothy Saunders, both of Deer Isle, had their intentions of marriage published Sept. 11, 1843," on which day the certificate was also issued. They were married here, Oct. 1, 1843, by Rev. Jonathan Adams. Dorothy was born in Deer Isle Aug. 25, 181—, the last figure of the year being lost by the worn edge of the record page. Her parents were Samuel and Dolly or Dorothy (Carman) Saunders. She died Feb. 13, 1849 and is buried in the Old Cemetery, leaving an only daughter, viz:
- [a] Dorothy (Dolly) Ann (9) Haskell; married (1st), Nov. 20, 1858, in Deer Isle, by Franklin Closson, J. P., to Benjamin D. Scott, to whom she was published Nov. 13, 1858. Benjamin was a son of Leonard and Jane (Dow) Scott, and left, by Dolly, children as given below. Dolly married (2nd) George Dyer Howard, son of George Washington Howard of North Deer Isle, by his first wife who was a Weed. George and Dolly make their present (1901) home at Deer Isle, and they have no issue. Her children by Benj. Scott, all born in Deer Isle, are
1. Jane (10) Scott, married Henry, son of Edwin and Susan (Bray) Carman of Deer Isle. They are living in Massachusetts and a daughter who died young was brought here for interment in Mount Adams.
 2. Vesta (10) Scott; married Frank Estes of Salem, Mass., where she died, without issue, from consumption.
 3. Dora (10) Scott; is married in Salem.
 4. Samuel Saunders (10) Scott; born about 1872; married at Deer Isle, May 29, 1894, by Rev. J. S. Richards, to Selina Gordon Pressey, born about 1877, their marriage certificate being issued May 20th. Selina was born here, being a daughter of Harland Page and Sarah Doe (Gordon) Pressey of Deer Isle, her father being a carpenter up to the time of his death here, June 6, 1894. They have a son, Gordon Alexander, born at Deer Isle about the year 1897. Sam is proprietor of the Pleasant View House at Deer Isle and keeps a livery and baiting stable in the old roller-skating rink.
 5. Edith (10) Scott; lives at Salem where she was married last January, 1901.

(7) Captain Davis (8) Haskell, 2nd; born July 24, 1826; married (1st), in Deer Isle, July 12, 1854, by Rev. Wm. V. Jordan, to Clarissa P. Haskell, their intentions of same being published the previous day. Clarissa was born in Deer Isle March 17, 1832, being a daughter of Captain David and Lucy (Saunders) Haskell, whose history is recorded on page 32. She died here of cardiac dropsy, Nov. 12, 1889, and is buried at Mount Adams. Captain Davis was married (2nd), May 27, 1893, at Deer Isle, by Rev. J. S. Richards, to Mrs. Cynthia B., widow of John B. Knowlton, Sr., of Stonington. Their marriage certificate was issued May 10, 1893. Cynthia was born about 1837 and is a daughter of Joshua and Lydia Davis of Deer Isle. By her first husband she had several children, some of whom are Laura, wife of Joseph H. Eaton; Captain Clarence, Captain George, Captain John, Maunie Knowlton and others. Captain Davis followed the sea in his younger days and also learned the caulker's trade in 1846. He first shipped, at the age of 9 years, on the brig *Gentleman*, and is now retired to his home on the Scott's Landing road, a few rods north of the Shakespeare school-house. He was called Davis, 2nd, only when his Uncle Davis was alive. His children, all by his first wife, are

[a] Laura Holyoke (9) Haskell; born here May 1, 1863 and died 4 days later.

[b] Winslow Chase (9) Haskell; born in Deer Isle, July 23, 1865. He is found fully recorded on page 32.

(8) George Washington (8) Haskell; twin to Maria W. He was born Nov. 15, 1831, and entered twice on the records under this date, first, as George Washington and second, as Washington H. He went by the name of "Wash" Haskell, and was a mariner up to the time of his death in Lowell, Mass. His remains were brought home for burial at Mount Adams and the event is recorded here thus: "George W. Haskell, died in Lowell and buried July 5, 1885." "George W. Haskell and Miss Julia A. Ross, both of Deer Isle, entered their intentions of marriage, Feb. 12, 1856" which service was performed here, Feb. 24, 1856, by Thomas Warren, J. P. Julia Ann was a daughter of the Ross who was drowned from his boat at Little Deer Isle. It is said he was one of twenty four "George Washingtons" who got a divorce in Hancock County at one sitting of the court. He had, by Julia, 2 children and then married (2nd) Minnie ——— at Monroe, Me., where she belonged. He was divorced a second time, having only one child, Melvina, by this union, and married (3rd) a widow in Holliston, Mass., where he went to live and where he died, according to the remembrance of a near relative who will not, however, declare this last statement to be positive data. The children of George W. Haskell, by his two first wives, were viz;

[a] Isaac G. (9) Haskell; born in Deer Isle, where his birth is recorded as Nov. 2, 1857. He went to sea and was last heard from in California.

[b] Simeon Waters (9) Haskell; born in Deer Isle, where the record gives his birth as Feb. 17, 1850. He was reported a year ago (in 1900) to be living in Greenville, Me., on Mooshead Lake, where he was employed at logging.

[c] Melvina Rosa Lee (9) Haskell; born in Bangor, Me. She married a harness-maker in Holliston, Mass, where she died, without issue, about 1892-3 and is there buried.

(9) Maria W. (8) Haskell; twin to George W.; born Nov. 15, 1831. The town record has her recorded thus, and also in another place as "Marie" "Isaiah Pickering and Maria Haskell, both of Deer Isle, published their intentions of marriage here June 20, 1847." Isaiah was born at Mountainville, in Deer Isle, Jan. 13, 1827 (?), the last figure (?) of this date being almost obliterated from the worn edge of the old record page. He was about the second of a large family of at least 11 children of Richard Pickering by his wife Keziah Nason, who was born here July 4, 1803, being a daughter of Willaby and Keziah Nason of Deer Isle. Richard was a descendant of the old pioneer of Pickering's Island, Samuel Pickering, whose history is found detailed further along in the book. Isaiah was Maria Haskell's first husband and he lived at Mountainville until the last ten years of his life, which were spent in Deer Isle village where he died, his remains being interred in the Old Cemetery. He was a fisherman and left Martha with 5 children, all born at Mountainville. Soon after Isaiah's death Maria married (2nd) as the second wife of John Pickering, elder brother of her first husband. John's first wife was Olive, daughter of William and Sarah (Crockett(?)) Webb. He was also a fisherman at Mountainville, formerly called Bray's Mountain, and died there, and is also said to be buried in the Old Cemetery. To his family of 10 children by Olive, Maria gave birth to two more, Lillian and John Pickering. The ten, by John's first wife, are viz; John Fairfield, born 1840; George W.; Cordelia, now (Dec'ber, 1901) Mrs. Cordelia Pettee of Stonington; Susan, who married Augustus Wood; Olive Jane; Laura; Bernice; Sadie; Mary Elizabeth; and Lillie May Pickering. After the death of her second husband, Maria married (3rd) Israel Carver from the vicinity of Vinalhaven. They were divorced and she married (4th) Jesse Bray, son of Willaby N. and Mary or Polly (Pickering) Bray of Deer Isle. He died and she now (Dec., 1901.) lives with her son, John, at Mountainville. Maria W. Haskell's 5 children by her first husband, Isaiah, were viz;

- [a] Charles (9) Pickering; married Elmira Conary, daughter of Lemuel and Mary (Page) Conary, of Sunshine, Deer Isle. Elmira married (2nd) John B. Eaton of McGlathery Island and Spruce Head, and had by him a son, Sherman Eaton. Charles' 2 children, born at Mountainville, were
1. Lizzie May (10) Pickering; married May 14, 1899, by S. D. Stinson, J.P. to Ross, son of Haskell and Emily (Ross) Stinson of Stinson's Neck. She died there Oct. 30, 1899, aged 19-1-12.
 2. Lemuel R. (10) Pickering; married at Deer Isle, July 16, 1899, by S.D. Stinson, Esq., to Rosie E., daughter of Samuel and Lucretia (Greenlaw) Young of the "Greenlaw District," Deer Isle.
- [b] Martha (9) Pickering; married John S. Eaton, Esq., son of Frederick and Barbara (Haskell) Eaton. John is a carpenter and lives on the Captain Frank Haskell place, as described on page 101. He is one of the present (1901) board of selectmen of Deer Isle, and has 3 children by Martha, all born in Deer Isle, viz:
1. Rose W. (10) Eaton; married Caleb A. Haskell, son of Jasper W. and Flavilla (Haskell) Haskell, to whom a certificate was issued Oct. 6, 1888. Details of this family are found under the history of the parents in their appropriate place further along. Their children are Irene M., Harold Y., Robert E., and twins Dorice and Dorothy Haskell.
 2. Jennie B. (10) Eaton; born Dec. 23, 1872; married Edwin, son of Oscar Eaton. He lives in East Boston and, with his father, does ship repairing there. Oscar was superintendent of the dry dock there for many years. They have a daughter Adelaide, born in Deer Isle about 1898.
 3. Fred (10) Eaton; unmarried and lives with his folks at Deer Isle.
- [c] Josephine (9) Pickering; married in Deer Isle, Sept. 14, 1882, by Rev. Hiram Houston, to Edwin Haskell, to whom a certificate was issued Sept. 9th. A fuller account of this family can be found under Edwin's record, he being a son of Tristram Jr., and Mary (Small) Haskell. Josephine was Edwin's 2nd wife and she gave birth to 2 children, Sylvanus and Blanche Haskell.
- [d] Winslow (9) Pickering; more generally known as "Will." He married Della, daughter of Frank and Mary Hutchinson of Mountainville, who was previously divorced from Frank Black of Bluehill, leaving a girl Carrie. No issue.
- [e] Isaiah (9) Pickering, Jr.; for several years has been and is now (Dec., 1901.) employed on steamer *Mt. Desert*, plying between Rockland and Bar Harbor, Me. He married (1st) Minnie, daughter of Eben and Sarah Jane (Greenlaw) Greenlaw of the Greenlaw District, Deer Isle. Minnie died and he was married (2nd) Jan. 1, 1895, by Rev. J. S. Richards, to Ada J. McDonald, daughter of Angus and Louisa J. (Hardy) McDonald of Sunshine, Deer Isle. Isaiah's only child, Lutie Helen Pickering, was born by his 2nd wife. See (9) on next page.

McDonald Note:—Angus McDonald, born May 5, 1835, fisherman and cooper, came from the village of Antigonish, N. S., where he caught more salmon out of the river than anybody known up to the time he left. It was only at the age of 14 years (in 1849) that he shipped from his native town on a fishing vessel with Capt. Jeremiah Greenlaw of Deer Isle, who was fishing in the Gulf of St. Lawrence then. Upon their arrival here the youthful alien went to Oceanville to live with Samuel Whitmore, Esq. He coopered for him nights to work his way through school. He died at Sunshine, Deer Isle, Oct. 17, 1899 at the age of 63-6-16. John (?) and Mary McDonald, of Antigonish, were his parents and he was but 3 years of age when his father died, leaving him to "paddle his own canoe." Angus' wife was Louisa J. Hardy, daughter of Billings Putnam and Comfort (Snowman) Hardy, by whom he had 11 children as follows;

- (1) Mary Elizabeth McDonald; born in Oceanville, May 5, 1862; married Ed. J. Parker, who lives with a large family at Mountainville.
- (2) Billings Putnam McDonald; born in Oceanville, June 6 or 16, 1864; is a yacht captain on the Great Lakes. He married Edith Mabel Davis, born in Carmel, Me., Nov. 23, 1873, daughter of Roswell P. and Ellen (Stover) Davis. His family moved to the vicinity of Chicago this last summer (1901) and their children, all born in Deer Isle and Stonington, are Lawrence; Linnie; Noyes, born 1896; Courtney Elmer, born Dec. 17, 1898, and died Mar. 14, 1899; and Forest Earle McDonald born Apr. 21, 1900.
- (3) Helen Louisa McDonald; born in Oceanville in 1866; married George, son of Sylvanus and Harriet (Gross) Pressey of Deer Isle. They live in the "Pressey Village" at Deer Isle and have 2 daughters, one of whom is Mildred Pressey.

May 5th, 1775:— At Newburyport, enlisted in the American army under the command of Capt Ezra Lunt.

May 8th, Monday:—This morning our company was called together. We chose our sergeants and corporals. In the afternoon Mr. Parsons gave us a discourse suitable to the occasion from Judges 7th and 20th.

May 9th, Tuesday:—We are getting in readiness to march to Cambridge.

May 10th, Wednesday:—This morning we were paraded at town house. After attending prayers at Mr. Cary's meeting-house and taking leave of our friends, we set out on our march. We took refreshments at Rowley, at night we put up at Ipswich.

May 11th, Thursday:—Public Fast! We set out at five o'clock in the morning, took breakfast at Beverly attended public worship in the forenoon. Mr. Hitchcock gave us a suitable discourse from Psalms 56th and 34; set out at noon; took refreshments in Danvers; put up at night in Lynn.

May 12th, Friday:—Set out in the morning; took our breakfast in Mystic. We arrived at Cambridge at half after 11 o'clock; took our quarters at Bolin's (a tory) house.

May 13th, Saturday:— This morning we were ordered on guard at Inman's point. In the afternoon had orders to hold ourselves in readiness to meet the enemy; had an alarm; the larger part of our army marched down to Charlestown; the alarm proved false.

May 14th, Sunday:—In the morning were relieved from guard. In the afternoon attended public worship in the meeting-house; heard Mr. Noble from Exodus 32 chap. 7 to 12th verses.

May 15th, Monday:—In the forenoon I went to Charlestown; were called together on the common in the afternoon; after attending public prayers were dismissed.

May 16th, Tuesday:— This morning, between one and two o'clock, we were alarmed, proceeded to our alarm post immediately; the alarm proved false.

May 17th, Wednesday:—A pleasant morning; the whole army was paraded in the afternoon on the common; in the evening about nine o'clock we espied a large fire in Boston.

May 18th, Thursday:—Warm weather; no remark today.

May 19th, Friday:—We removed from Bolin's to Wigglesworth's.

May 20th, Saturday:—I went to Watertown to see some cannon and mortars that were brought in: this afternoon there was a man whipped and drummed out of the army for stealing.

May 21st, Sunday:—Attended public worship, heard Dr. Langdon, in the forenoon from Isaiah 26: 11; in the afternoon from Chronicles 15: 14.

May 22nd, Monday:—Today a party of the enemy came out and landed on Grape Island, near Weymouth, in order to take some cattle off the island. Our people at Roxbury discovered them. A number went over on the island and beat them off without the loss of a single man. Set fire to a barn and destroyed it with the hay, and brought the cattle off at night. I went on guard at Lechmere's Point.

May 23rd, Tuesday:—Came off guard this morning. Were paraded on the common in the afternoon. Heard prayers.

May 24th, Wednesday:—All still in the camp. No remarks.

May 25th, Thursday:—Attended prayers night and morning. Our army in high spirits.

May 26th, Friday:—Fine weather. This evening about 300 of our people went down to Chelsea to prevent the enemy from taking the cattle off from Noddle's Island.

May 27th, Saturday:—Today, a party of the Massachusetts and New Hampshire forces, about 600, went over to Noddle's Island to bring off some cattle. The enemy landed on the island, and pursued our men till they got back to Hog island, at which time an armed schooner belonging to the enemy came to their assistance, and to prevent our people from leaving Hog island—which she could not effect. Our people put a heavy fire of small arms upon the barges. Capt. Foster came with two field pieces and began to play upon the schooner, which soon obliged them to quit her. She then caught on Winnishnot ferryways. Our people set fire to her and burned her to the water. We saved all that was not burned. We took four pieces of cannon, a number of swivels and some clothing, and brought all the cattle off from both islands. In the engagement we had not one killed, and but three wounded, and those not mortally.

- May 28th, Sunday:—This morning, held ourselves in readiness to assist our men fighting at Chelsea, which detained us from public worship. In the afternoon heard Dr. Langdon, from John 3: 16-17.
- May 29th, Monday:—This day, a quantity of the spoil taken at Chelsea was brought to Cambridge. In the evening saw a large fire, supposed to be in Boston. Had a report that 1000 men would come out; held ourselves in readiness to meet them.
- May 30th, Tuesday:—This day, the remainder of the cattle taken from off the island were brought to Cambridge.
- May 31st, Wednesday:—This day the new Provincial Congress met at Watertown, before whom the Rev. Dr. Langdon preached a sermon well adapted to the occasion from Isaiah 1: 26. Joseph Warren, esq; was chosen president, and Mr. Samuel Freeman, secretary.
- June 1st, Thursday:—Nothing remarkable today.
- June 2nd, Friday:—This morning a man belonging to Haverhill hung himself in a barn. A number of men with artillery went about their business—private.
- June 3rd, Saturday:—This morning our men at Chelsea took a barge with two men near Deer Island; took two men and 400 sheep, and a number of cattle from off the island. In the afternoon the army were all drawn up on the common, when two men were whipped, and one drummed out for stealing. In the evening the barge that was taken was brought to Cambridge on wheels.
- June 4th, Sunday:—This morning attended public worship at Cambridge; heard Mr. Cleaveland of Cape Ann, from Isaiah 1st, 21, 22 and 23. In the afternoon went to Watertown; heard Mr. Woodward of Weston, from Psalm 126, 5.
- June 5th, Monday:—Nothing remarkable today.
- June 6th, Tuesday:—Today General Putnam went down to Charlestown, and exchanged six prisoners with General Gage, and brought our men to Cambridge.
- June 7th, Wednesday:—This morning I rode down to Roxbury; went down to the lower sentinel, attended prayers on the common in the evening.
- June 8th, Thursday:—A very dry season. This morning a bad woman was taken up in the camp, in the afternoon was doused in the river, and drummed out of town.
- June 9th, Friday:—This morning our regiment was paraded. We had an alarm; heard that 1400 of the enemy were landed at Noddie's island.
- June 10th, Saturday:—Today our people at Chelsea went over to Noddie's island, set fire to a building improved by the enemy for a store, and laid it in ashes. Those that lay near by fired on them several times, but did no damage. There is now no building left there.
- June 11th, Sunday:—This morning was on guard. In the afternoon went to Watertown. Heard a sermon from Luke 12, 20.
- June 12th, Monday:—Nothing remarkable today.
- June 13th, Tuesday:—Dry, warm weather. In the evening had a refreshing shower.
- June 14th, Wednesday:—Today a number of trumpets arrived from Boston, with a reinforcement of horse and foot; were ordered in readiness for a battle.
- June 15th, Thursday:—Making all preparations for a battle.
- June 16th, Friday:—This morning I went on guard. In the evening a party were ordered to Bunker's Hill in Charlestown to entrenching.
- June 17th, Saturday:—This day begins with the noise of cannon from the ships firing on our men entrenching on Bunker's Hill. The firing continues all the fore part of the day; but one man killed. We were alarmed at Cambridge; heard that the enemy were landing in Charlestown. The army set out. We found the town in flames, and the Regulars ascending the hill; the balls flying almost as thick as hail-stones from the ships and floating batteries, and Corps' Hill and Beacon Hill in Boston, and the ground covered with the wounded and dead. Our people stood the fire some time, until the enemy had almost surrounded us and cut off our retreat. We were obliged to quit the ground and retreat as fast as possible. In this engagement we lost the ground and the heroic General Warren; we had 138 killed and 292 wounded. The loss on the enemy's side were 92 commissioners, 102 sergeants, 160 corporals, and 700 privates; total, 954.

June 18th, Sunday:—Early this morning were employed making cartridges and getting in readiness for another battle. A large reinforcement came in from the country. At noon we were alarmed again. Marched to Prospect Hill which we were fortifying; were ordered to halt and wait for orders from the General. Marched back again; had orders to hold ourselves in readiness to march at the first notice. The enemy kept a continual firing upon us at Prospect Hill, which we are fortifying. At 9 o'clock in the evening received orders to go down to the hill, march to headquarters. Received new orders to go back to our quarters and hold ourselves in readiness.

June 19th, Monday:—The daylight comes on with the noise of cannon from Bunker's Hill and floating batteries discharging at us on Prospect Hill, which continues all day. The enemy set the upper end of Charlestown on fire. We mounted picket guard.

June 20th, Tuesday:—On guard this morning; we passed muster in the afternoon; in the evening were relieved from guard.

June 21st, Wednesday:—Pleasant weather. We continued entrenching on Prospect Hill without disturbance.

June 22nd, Thursday:—Today we were sworn and received one month's pay.

June 23d, Friday:—This day were ordered to Prospect Hill, where we are stationed. Went down, pitched our tents, went to entrenching.

June 24th, Saturday:—This morning were alarmed by the enemy marching towards our lines. In the afternoon there was a hot firing at Roxbury. Two of our men went down to set the enemy's guard house on fire; they were both killed. Three houses were set on fire at Roxbury by shells thrown from the fortification, but by the expedition of the people they were put out. We built booths with turf and brush and moved into them.

June 25th, Sunday:—This day is showery. We drew our tents and pitched them in an orchard below Prospect Hill. In the evening a number of Indians went down to the enemy's sentinels and fired on them. Killed five and wounded one.

June 26th, Monday:—This morning is pleasant. In the afternoon we struck our tents and moved them about a quarter of a mile, and pitched them on a hill adjoining Prospect Hill.

June 27th, Tuesday:—Nothing remarkable today.

June 28th, Wednesday:—This morning were paraded; marched to our alarm post in the fort, where we exercised two hours over the breast-work. In the afternoon stormy and uncomfortable weather for us in our tents.

June 29th, Thursday:—This morning, at 3 o'clock, three men were punished; one had 79 stripes for challenging his officer, one had 39 stripes for stealing, and one rode the wooden horse for abuse to his officers. In the evening had a hot firing at Roxbury on both sides.

July 1st, Saturday:—This morning, about 2 o'clock, a hot firing began on both sides at Roxbury, which lasted four hours. We were alarmed on Prospect Hill. Two ships arrived at Boston.

July 2nd, Sunday:—This day the Hon. George Washington, esq., commander-in-chief of the united forces in America, arrived at Cambridge. This afternoon had rain.

July 3d, Monday:—Nothing remarkable today.

July 4th, Tuesday:—This morning our people took four horses from the British. In the afternoon a party were ordered to Lechmere's Point to entrenching.

July 5th, Wednesday:—This morning at 3 o'clock we were turned out. In the morning at 10 o'clock were alarmed by a firing at Roxbury. Proceeded to our alarm post; was dismissed in one hour; all still.

July 6th, Thursday:—This day Rev. Mr. Cleaveland, our chaplain, came into the camp. Attended prayers at our barracks. In the evening a man deserted from our army to the enemy.

July 7th Friday:—This morning I was on main guard; were alarmed in the afternoon by a drum beating to arms; proceeded to our post; the alarm being false returned again.

July 8th, Saturday:—This morning at 3 o'clock our people at Roxbury went down upon the neck; rushed upon the guard; they retreated; our men set fire to the guard house; they made a heavy fire upon our party, which was returned; a smart engagement ensued on both sides. Our lines manned for two hours.

- July 9th, Sunday:—This morning our chaplain came and preached in our regiment, from Chronicles 6: 34; in the afternoon from Deuteronomy 23: 9. A flag came from the enemy with a packet by General Lee. A man in a neighboring regiment was whipped twenty stripes for striking an officer.
- July 10th, Monday:—This morning one of the ships fired upon some of our men, who were in the water swimming, but did no harm.
- July 11th, Tuesday:—This day our people at Roxbury made another push upon the enemy's guard in order to set the guardhouse on fire, which they did and received no damage, and brought off one swivel, two small arms, one halberd and a drum.
- July 12th, Wednesday:—This morning our troops at Roxbury went down to Long Island; took eighteen men that were tending cattle on the island, and brought off nineteen head of horned cattle and one hundred sheep. In the afternoon had a smart shower of rain, with heavy thunder; were something wet in our tents.
- July 13th, Thursday:—Nothing remarkable today.
- July 14th, Friday:—This day a man at Roxbury was killed by a cannon ball from a floating battery. The enemy are still here.
- July 15th, Saturday:—Exceeding hot, and has been this week past. We are daily employed in making strong fortifications in different places.
- July 16th, Sunday:—This morning heard a sermon from Ephesians 5: 16; in the afternoon from Judges 5: 23.
- July 17th, Monday:—Nothing remarkable today.
- July 18th, Tuesday:—This morning at six o'clock the grand manifest from the Continental congress was read to the forces, on and about Prospect hill, which were assembled on said hill, by the Reverend Mr. Leonard chaplain to General Putnam's forces. On the hill our standard was presented, with this motto: "Appeal to Heaven with the American Arms." After it was read Mr. Leonard made a short prayer; then were dismissed with three cheers, the firing of a cannon, and a war-whoop by the Indians.
- July 19th, Wednesday:—Last evening some of our troops went down to entrenching in sight of Bunker's hill. At one o'clock this morning we were called out and manned our lines, as we expected the enemy cut upon our party as soon as they were discovered; but they made no stir.
- July 20th, Thursday:—This is a Fast, appointed by the Continental congress. Today the light house at Boston was set on fire by our people. Heard a sermon in the morning from Psalms 50: 15; in the afternoon from Ecclesiastes 7: 14.
- July 21st, Friday:—No remarks today.
- July 22nd, Saturday:—This day we discovered the enemy landing off cannon on Charlestown common, and a large number of the enemy drawn up on the hill. At nine o'clock in the evening we were ordered to be upon our arms.
- July 23rd, Sunday:—We were turned out at two o'clock this morning; manned our lines; heard nothing of the enemy. At sunrise returned to our tents. Attended public worship today; heard a sermon in the morning from Isaiah 46: 8; in the afternoon from Luke 7: 31, 32, and 33. After service had some rain.
- July 24th, Monday:—Today all the troops under command of Brigadier-General Putnam, except Colonel Little's regiment, were ordered to march from Prospect Hill, to be stationed elsewhere, their vacancies to be supplied with troops from Cambridge, Winter Hill, etc., under the command of Brigadier General Green.
- July 25th, Tuesday:—This day two regiments of the Rhode Island forces came from Roxbury, and pitched their tents on Prospect Hill, near the fort.
- July 26, Wednesday:—This morning our regiment was ordered out of the great Fort to man the French lines—where we are for the future to repair in an alarm. A grenadier, belonging to the enemy's side when on sentry, quitted his post, came over to us and delivered himself a prisoner to our guards. The whole regiment off duty.
- July 27, Thursday:—This morning two of the enemy's came over to our guards and were immediately conveyed to headquarters. No duty done in the regiment.

July 28th, Friday:—This day one hundred men on fatigue out of our regiment.

July 29th, Saturday:—The whole regiment on main guard.

July 30, Sunday:—Last night about one o'clock, a party of the riflemen crept within the enemy's sentries, but being discovered were fired upon, which occasioned a skirmish between them and the enemy's guards. Our party killed seven and took two prisoners, we lost a corporal of the riflemen taken by them. Between twelve and one o'clock we were alarmed and all paraded. There was a cry for volunteers to follow such officers as would head them, when all our company to a man marched out, and some part of all the companies in the regiment. Then we marched up to the Fort and grounded our arms to wait for orders. The alarm was on account of the enemy beginning to entrench on Charlestown common, and the meaning of the volunteers was to go and beat them off. But they being under cover of their own cannon, it was thought prudent by the general not to proceed, and by these orders we marched back. Attended public worship in the afternoon.

July 31st, Monday:—Last night at ten o'clock we were alarmed, marched to our alarm post, were soon ordered back again. The alarm was occasioned by a brisk firing at the lower sentry. The enemy came out of their fort and drove back our sentry. All was soon quiet, and we were ordered back again and turned in. Soon after we were alarmed again with the cry, "Turn out, for God's sake turn out!" We paraded again, manned our lines, and there remained until after sunrise. The larger part of the night the air was filled with the roaring of the cannon and the cracking of small arms on both sides. The riflemen had engaged them on Charlestown common. From two o'clock till after sunrise, killed a number of them and recovered five small arms, and lost not one man. At the same time they were engaged at Roxbury with small arms. Our party set fire to the new light house; killed and took all that were on the island to guard it, which were 43 in number—15 killed and 28 taken. Two of our party were killed by a cannon ball from Bunker's Hill, which kept up a continual firing all day. Between sunset and dark we killed fourteen of those that came out to pick up their dead.

August 1st, Tuesday:—Our troops kept out in scouting parties, firing at them whenever they could see them; had a very hot firing this afternoon; not one of our side hurt; today a number of the enemy were seen to be carried off dead; at night two of our Indians were wounded by our own men; the flag-staff was raised on Prospect Hill.

August 2nd, Wednesday:—This morning all was still; had some firing in the afternoon on both sides.

August 3d, Thursday:—A hot firing on both sides by spells all day; one of the Indians wounded on Tuesday night died to day.

August 4th, Friday:—Nothing remarkable to-day.

August 5th, Saturday:—Our whole regiment on guard. All still.

August 6th, Sunday:—This morning was relieved from guard. In the afternoon attended public worship; about sunset a number of the enemy landed under cover of a floating battery at Penny Ferry, on Chelsea side; they set fire to a house improved by us for a guard house—plundered some sauce; we went down to Temple's wharf and beat them off.

August 7th, Monday:—This morning we were turned out very early; all the regiment off duty.

August 8th, Tuesday:—This morning three companies of riflemen armed arrived here; one of them went down to the enemy's sentries and killed one of them and came off without harm.

August 9th, Wednesday:—This day a man in our regiment rode the wooden horse, for leaving his post when on sentry.

August 10th, Thursday:—The riflemen are continually picking off the enemy's sentries.

August 11th, Friday:—All still; nothing remarkable to-day.

August 12th, Saturday:—It is a very wet season; all the remarks I have.

August 13th, Sunday:—This morning I went on guard; in forenoon 2 shallops armed with swivels and small arms, lying in Mystic river, near Penny ferry took on board a number of soldiers and went over to Chelsea, we suppose, in order to land; some of our troops, as soon as they were in small arm shot of the shore fired briskly upon them, and they returned the fire with swivals; there was a hot fire for some time,

at length we beat them off; we sustained no loss on our side; we killed fifteen of the enemy and wounded a number more.

August 14th, Monday:—This morning at ten o'clock was relieved from guard; nothing remarkable to-day.

August 15th, Tuesday:—This morning all still; in the afternoon had a hot firing at Roxbury on both sides; the upper ship fired upon our rangers at Lechmore's Point; we have not heard of any damage.

August 16th, Wednesday:—To-day the sentries fired at each other all day; an express came from Cape Ann for men; a number of riflemen marched off; one of the riflemen was shot through the back by accident, but not mortally wounded.

August 17th, Thursday:—Last night one of the picket guard was killed by one of our sentries, who hailed him, but he gave him no answer. The pickets doubled tonight.

August 18th, Friday:—The enemy keep a continual firing at our guards and fatigue men at Roxbury. Had a heavy shower; we got very much wet in our tents.

August 19th, Saturday:—This morning one of the enemy swam out of Boston over to Lechmore's Point and delivered himself to our guard. All still in this part of the camp.

August 20th, Sunday:—This day attended public worship. Some firing at the lower sentries. About sunset were suddenly alarmed; went immediately to our lines; stood there till dark, and then retired to our tents.

August 21st, Monday:—Our sentry and the enemy's keep a continual firing at each other.

August 22nd, Tuesday:—This morning I went on guard; at 9 o'clock had orders to keep a strict lookout; we doubled our sentries; all remained still.

August 23d, Wednesday:—This morning at 10 o'clock was relieved from guard. Nothing remarkable.

August 24th, Thursday:—We expect the enemy out every day, and have for a week past; all still.

August 25th, Friday:—This morning three ships arrived at Boston and were received with a proper salute. In the afternoon four of the enemy belonging to a floating battery swam away from her and came over to us at Prospect Hill. They were fired upon from Bunker's Hill, but received no damage.

August 26th, Saturday:—This day we are getting in readiness to go down to Ploughed Hill to entrenching at night. About 2000 went down, a part to work, and a part for a covering party; no stir to night.

August 27th, Sunday:—At sunrise the covering party marched off; the fatigue men were relieved. Continue entrenching, and not in the least disturbed till 3 o'clock, when the enemy began to cannonade us from Bunker Hill and floating batteries, which continued all day. The sentry engaged with small arms most of the day. We had three men killed and one wounded by cannon balls on Ploughed Hill today. We sunk a floating battery belonging to the enemy and disabled another with our cannon at Temple's wharf. Our sentries—riflemen and Indians, killed and wounded a number of the enemy today.

August 28th, Monday:—No firing this morning on either side. Our men keep at work on Ploughed Hill. In the forenoon we were alarmed; marched up to the fort; grounded our arms; soon after were ordered to go back and refresh ourselves, and then parade on the hill again--which we did, and lay by our arms until sunset, then marched back; ninety-seven men were drawn out of our regiment to go on fatigue at Ploughed Hill to night. We had one man killed at Ploughed Hill and one of our company wounded by a musket at the lower sentry.

August 29th, Tuesday:—This morning I was ordered to Ploughed Hill, on fatigue; it being rainy we did no work. Kept a guard in the Fort. We had five shells and a number of cannon balls thrown among us today; but hurt none of us; at night were relieved.

August 30th, Wednesday:—This morning is thick weather and rainy. The storm continued all day. None of the men hurt at Ploughed Hill today.

August 31st, Thursday:—Continues thick and rainy today, which is uncomfortable weather for us in our tents. The enemy all still.

September 1st, Friday:—This morning is stormy; clears off at 11 o'clock. I went on guard.

September 2d, Saturday:—This morning is pleasant. We had a number of shells and some shot thrown among us, but did no damage. At night was relieved. Among all the shells thrown among us not one man has been hurt by them.

September 3d, Sunday:—This morning there was a storm of rain. In the afternoon had several shells thrown at us from Bunker's Hill. Our guard killed and took 15 of the enemy.

September 4th Monday:—This morning is thick and stormy. Clears off pleasant in the afternoon.

September 5th, Tuesday:—A pleasant morning after a long storm. All still here. At night I went on guard at P. Hill.

September 6th, Wednesday:—Good weather! No firing on either side. At night was relieved from guard.

September 7th, Thursday:—Last night the riflemen took three horses from the enemy. Some firing in the afternoon in Boston. General orders that no man go out of the camp.

September 8th, Friday:—Our Brigade all off duty in order to pass muster.

September 9th, Saturday:—Are off duty today. We were drawn up to pass muster, and were disappointed. Orders given to raise men to go to Canada. At night I went on guard at Ploughed Hill.

September 10th, Sunday:—This morning I went on fatigue. In the afternoon I enlisted under the command of Capt. Ward for the expedition to Quebec.

September 11th, Monday:—This morning marched to Cambridge. Joined Capt. Ward's company. Drew our clothing and got in readiness to march. Five prisoners were brought to Cambridge taken at Dorchester. In the evening I set out with a guard, with provision; went as far as Lynn, and put up at Newell's to wait there till the detachment came up.

September 12th and 13th, Tuesday and Wednesday:—At Lynn, waiting for the party to come up.

September 14th, Thursday:—This morning the detachment came up. We set out with them for Newburyport; marched as far as Beverly and put up. I got liberty to go on to Newbury; set out; arrived there 1 o'clock at night.

September 15th, Friday:—This afternoon the party arrived at N. Our company quartered in the Town House.

September 16th, Saturday:—At Newburyport, getting in readiness to embark for Kennebeck river.

September 17th, Sunday:—Attended public worship; heard the Rev. Mr. Spring, our chaplain.

September 18th, Monday:—This afternoon we embarked on board the transports. We had 1100 men, commanded by Col. Arnold and Lieut. Cols. Green and Enos. Eleven transports.

September 19th, Tuesday:—This day about 9 o'clock weighed our anchors, and came to sail with a southwarily wind. After we got over the bar, we lay to, waiting for orders from the Commodore. At 10 o'clock received orders.

First signal:—Signal for speaking with the whole fleet: Ensign at main-topmast head.

Second signal:—Signal for chasing a sail: Ensign at fore-topmast head.

Third signal:—Signal for heaving to in the night: Lantern at mast-head, and two lights if head on shore, and three guns if head off shore.

Fourth signal:—For making sail in the night: Lantern at mast-head and four guns; and jack at fore-topmast head in the day.

Fifth signal:—For dispersing, and every vessel making the nearest harbor: Ensign at main-peak.

Sixth signal:—For boarding any vessel: Jack at main-topmast head and the fleet to draw up in line as near as possible.

N. B. No small arms to be fired at three o'clock.

The jack was hoisted on board the Commodore. We made sail with a fine breeze; in the evening the wind blew quick at S. E. About 1 o'clock we heve to and lay until morning.

- September 20th, Wednesday:—This morning is thick and foggy weather. At nine o'clock the fog broke away. We made the land at the mouth of the river Kennebeck, at 12 o'clock. We got in and came to anchor in the afternoon. Came to sail, went a few miles up the river, came to and lay until morning.
- September 21st, Thursday:—This morning is pleasant, but no wind. We hove up early, it being flood tide. We took our boat ahead, towed 15 miles up river and came to an anchor at Georgetown. Lay until near night; then we hove up, made sail, but ran aground. In the evening we got off again and came to anchor.
- September 22nd, Friday:—We made sail early this morning, and crossing Merry Meeting Bay we ran aground at ebb-tide. At 11 o'clock the Swallow came up with us. We were ordered on board of her, then we went up as far as Cobbescotee, then came to.
- September 23d, Saturday:—Came to sail this morning; went up as far as Hallowell, where we were landed with all our baggage 3 miles below Fort Weston.
- September 24th, Sunday:—This morning I took my pack, travelled to Fort Weston, where we encamped on the ground. Several of the companies have no tents here. We are very uncomfortable, it being rainy and cold and nothing to cover us. Last night a man was shot by another that belongs to the detachment. This afternoon the wounded man died and the suspected man was taken up.
- September 25th, Monday:—This morning I was on quarter guard. A Court Martial sat on the trial of the murderer, brought him in guilty and sentenced him to be hung.
- September 26th, Tuesday:—This morning a gallows was erected, the murderer brought out and sat upon it about half an hour, then was taken down to be sent back to Cambridge to have another trial. One man whipped and drummed out for stealing. The riflemen set off in the batteaux.
- September 27th, Wednesday:—This afternoon we landed our batteaux and set out, part in the boat and part by land. Went about 2 miles, were obliged to wade part of the way, encamped by the river.
- September 28th, Thursday:—This morning I set out in a batteau. We begin to see that we have a scene of trouble to go through in this river, the water is swift and the shoal full of rocks, ripples and falls, which oblige us to wade a great part of the way. Went twelve miles and encamped at Winslow.
- September 29th, Friday:—This morning I set out by land, travelled four miles to Fort Halifax. Crossed over the river to Halifax falls, landed our boats at the foot of the falls, carried them over the carrying places one hundred and twenty rods, a new sort of work to us. To-night we encamped above the falls.
- September 30th, Saturday:—This morning I set out in a batteau. We had a tedious time to-day on passing the five mile falls [carried them over the carrying places one hundred and twenty rods a new sort of work to us*] when we were obliged to wade almost the whole way. Now we are learning to be soldiers. We are in the rear of our Company. At night we encamped at Winslow.
- October 1st, Sunday:—I went about two miles in the batteaux and four by land. We encamped in the woods at Goshen.
- October 2nd, Monday:—We went about nine miles to-day, four of which were exceedingly bad. We had to wade and tow our boats. At night we hauled up the boats at Meconick landing places in Canaan.
- October 3rd, Tuesday:—This morning we carried our boats over the carrying places about one hundred rods and set out with them, went about five miles. Encamped at Norridgewalt.
- October 4th, Wednesday:—Set out early this morning. Had smooth water about four miles, and one mile the water was exceedingly rapid. Came to Norridgewalt carrying place. Hauled up our boats and encamped.
- October 5th, Thursday:—At Norridgewalt carrying place repacking our provisions and repairing our boats.
- October 6th, Friday:—This morning employed in carrying our boats over the carrying place, which is a mile and a quarter. Our baggage we carried by cattle. Here are the last inhabitants on this river. In the afternoon we set out, went about one mile and encamped.
- October 7th, Saturday:—I set out by land this morning. We went about seven miles and encamped.

*Erased.

- October 8th, Sunday:—A rainy day. Went about eight miles in rough shoal water. Encamped.
- October 9th, Monday:—A cold morning. Set out this morning in the boat; went three miles; came to a carrying place; carried over half a mile; set out again; went four miles; encamped.
- October 10th, Tuesday:—Set out this morning by land; travelled fourteen miles. Encamped at the great carrying place.
- October 11th, Wednesday:—Unloaded our boats and hauled them up.
- October 12th, Thursday:—Took our boats and loading on our backs. Carried them about four miles; rough walking; no path. In the afternoon we built a block house to leave our sick.
- October 13th, Friday:—A raw, cold morning; had some snow. A number at work cutting a road across the first part of the carrying place to a pond. In the afternoon removed our tent and baggage and encamped by the pond.
- October 14th, Saturday:—This morning we brought the remainder of our loading over to the pond. In the afternoon we crossed the pond about one-half a mile, unloaded our boats and hauled them up. Encamped.
- October 15th, Sunday:—This morning carried our boats to the second pond, one mile, and launched them. Crossed the pond one mile, unloaded the boats, carried them one mile in the woods and encamped.
- October 16th, Monday:—Carried our boats and loading to the third pond, one mile from where we encamped. Loaded our boats and crossed the pond, which was about two miles. Unloaded our boats and carried them one-half a mile in the woods and encamped.
- October 17th, Tuesday:—This morning we carried our boats and loading across to Dead river, two miles from where we encamped. Went one mile to the river and encamped.
- October 18th, Wednesday:—Pleasant day and smooth water. Went twenty-one miles on the river. Carried over one carrying place about five rods and encamped by the river.
- October 19th, Thursday:—A rainy day! This afternoon we set out; went about five miles and encamped. Rainy, uncomfortable weather.
- October 20th, Friday:—Thick weather and rainy; travelled by land about fourteen miles, rough walking; carried our boats over one carrying place about ten rods.
- October 21st, Saturday:—Continues wet and stormy; I travelled by land; exceedingly wet and bad travelling; carried over two carrying places, one about twenty and the other thirty rods; went about eight miles; encamped at a carrying place.
- October 22nd, Sunday:—Last night we lost by the fire-her one barrel of powder and one barrel of pork, which were carried off the bank; to-day we went about four miles; carried over two carrying places; one about fifty rods, the other about seventy; at night the footmen could not find the boats; we encamped in the woods; had nothing to eat.
- October 23rd, Monday:—Set out this morning, found the boats; got refreshments and set out again; we took a wrong branch of the river; went four miles out of the way, and had to go back again; got but five miles forward; carried over one carrying place about fifteen rods; our provision grows short.
- October 24th, Tuesday:—Last night a council was held; it was agreed upon that all who were not able to carry packs and provision should be sent back; four were sent out of our company; an advance party were sent forward, commanded by Capt. Hanchitt, to go to the inhabitants of Canada in order to provide for the army; a sergeant and seven men were sent out of company for this purpose; to-day we lost one of our boats coming over the falls; saved the provision; we have but three boats left; we took our packs on our backs, and about noon set out; went six miles and encamped in the woods; we have a short allowance.
- October 25th, Wednesday:—The ground covered with snow; set out early in the morning; carried over three carrying places, one four rods, one five rods, and one about one-half a mile; got eight miles forward to-day; a cold snow; a squally day.
- October 26th, Thursday:—We carried our boats out of the river into a pond; crossed the pond; carried them into another pond and crossed that; the two carrying places and ponds about one mile and a half; encamped by the pond.
- October 27th, Friday:—Three of the companies were discouraged and

turned back; carried over two carrying places; crossed two ponds the whole four miles; Col. Arnold with the advanced guard party sent back orders to leave all the boats and take what provision we had on our backs and go on as fast as possible; in the afternoon we hauled up the boats; all but one in a company; divided our provision equally among all; got in readiness to march.

October 28th, Saturday:—Set out this morning with all our packs; went seven miles and encamped in Shedoer streams.

October 29th, Sunday:—Set out early in the morning. Six miles down the stream very bad travelling, through a swamp, to our knees in water. I got in a batteau and went across the lake, which was 14 miles and then encamped away from the company.

October 30th, Monday:—At the river Chandiere set out on the boat down the river; went 15 miles with great difficulty, the river being so rapid and rocky. At length we were obliged to put in shore, for there is no passing by water. Three boats were sunk and stove to pieces, belonging to different companies, and all lost one or two men with them. The rest narrowly escaped. We built a fire on shore to dry ourselves and wait until our company came up, which they did about sunset, then we encamped.

October 31st, Tuesday:—At Chandiere river a great number of our men being much beat out with hunger and fatigue, were not able to keep up with the main body. It was thought best to leave them behind to the mercy of the woods, and to get along as fast as they could. At sunrise we sat out, leaving 5 of our company behind; we had rough walking; over rough mountains and through almost impenetrable swamps; travelled 15 miles, and then we encamped. There is scarcely any one who has any more than one days' provision, and that small, and a great number none at all. Some have had none at all for two days. Captain Goodrich's company have nothing but a large dog, which they killed and ate tonight.

November 1st, Wednesday:—Set out weak and faint, having nothing at all to eat; the ground covered with snow; travelled 15 miles and encamped. Eat part of the hind quarter of a dog for supper; we are in a pitiful condition.

November 2nd, Thursday:—Set out early this morning, very much discouraged, having nothing to eat and no prospect of anything; we are so faint and weak we can scarcely walk, obliged to lighten our packs, having been upon a very short allowance for sixteen days. We travelled about eleven miles, and to our great joy met a supply of provision sent out to us by Col. Arnold from the inhabitants of Canada. We were glad to see them—our friends—we killed one of the cattle immediately and refreshed ourselves; encamped.

November 3d, Friday:—This morning we took new courage and set out, leaving but fourteen miles to travel to the inhabitants of Canada. A snow storm; the going exceedingly miry. About two o'clock we espied a house—then we gave three huzzas, for we have not seen a house before for thirty days. We came to the inhabitants; the village is called Satagan. The people are all French and Indians, but they are exceedingly kind to us. Here we have provisions provided for us, but could not be entertained in a house, there being but three or four, and those small. The Indians live in wigwams. We refreshed ourselves and built huts and fires, but were uncomfortable, there being a bad snow storm.

November 4th, Saturday:—We sat out early this morning; had bad travelling by reason of the late snow. We travelled ten miles and got refreshments; got liberty of one of the inhabitants to sleep in his house. The people are kind to us.

November 5th, Sunday:—After having been kindly entertained this morning we got a passage down the river fourteen miles, and put up at a house where we were kindly received. Here we found a woman who could speak English.

November 6th, Monday:—Travelled about three miles this morning; came up with Colonel Arnold and the advanced party; took refreshment and marched on; came to a place of woods just at night, which was twelve miles through, which obliged us to travel late on exceedingly bad travelling, almost knee deep in mire; put up in a house.

November 7th, Tuesday:—A snow storm; very bad stirring; went about three miles and put up until afternoon; set out again; travelled three miles, and put up within nine miles of Quebec.

November 8th, Wednesday:—Set out this morning. We travelled about four miles; were ordered to halt and wait for further orders. We are within three miles of Quebec. We tarried all night waiting for further orders. Our colonel has gone to Point Levi. We expect a great resistance at Quebec. The inhabitants have been very kind to us since we have been among them.

November 9th, Thursday:—A thick cloudy morning. We have not had a fair day since we have been in the country. Went to Point Levi; set guard there along the river side against Quebec to prevent any passing into the city. We took a midshipman belonging to one of the frigates. We have but little prospect of obtaining the city at present.

November 10th, Friday:—On guard at Point Levi. The frigates fired upon our guards several times. In the afternoon was relieved from guard.

November 11th, Saturday:—At Point Levi. In the afternoon we were getting in readiness to cross the river St. Lawrence, and making spears and ladders in order to scale the walls of the city. I was ordered away to work making spears. Went fourteen miles to a forge; at work all night after we got there.

November 12th, Sunday:—We were at work all day until night, when we received orders to go back to our quarters.

November 13th, Monday:—At Point Levi the carpenters were all drawn out to making ladders and paddles; this morning all were ordered down to the river to a place of rendezvous, in order to cross over the boats all prepared; a pleasant night; we crossed the river undiscovered by the enemy, landed at Wolfe's cove; marched up to the plains of Abram; set guard on the plains; took quarters in some Tory house.

November 14th, Tuesday:—This morning the enemy came out and took one of our sentinels; we were alarmed; marched down within a few rods of the walls; we were fired upon several times, but received no damage. We marched back again to our quarters.

November 15th, Wednesday:—We were alarmed this morning; the alarm proved false; last evening our Colonel sent a flag to the city; the enemy fired upon him; he sent him again this morning, but he was refused again today; we took two prisoners and a wagon loaded with flour that was going into the city; we have set guards and cut off the communications between the country and the city.

November 16th, Thursday:—At St Foir this morning we sent out scouting parties after cattle, that were going into the city, but got none; there was a brisk firing in the city with cannon and small arms; one of our sergeants had his leg shot off by a cannon ball; the enemy keep a continual firing at our guards.

November 17th, Friday:—Pleasant today; one of the enemy deserted and came to us, gave some information of affairs in the city; today we took 140 bushels of flour and 25 hogs from a Tory.

November 18th, Saturday:—Last night we took one barrel of powder, one barrel of coffee and one barrel of sugar that came out of the city. A number of the enemy sallied out upon our sentinels, but were timely discovered and driven back. We had orders to lay upon our arms and be ready at the shortest notice.

November 19th, Sunday:—We were turned out this morning at three o'clock. Our colonel told us the situation of our army is such that there is no probability of getting into the city till we are reinforced by General Montgomery; he not thinking it safe to tarry here, it was concluded best to march back into the country. Set out on our march; went twenty miles up the river to a village called Point aux Tremble, and took quarters there.

November 20th, Monday:—An express came from General Montgomery who is on his way to Quebec. He sent orders for us to wait until he reinforced us. We took quarters in different houses in the village.

November 21st, Tuesday:—Our army almost barefooted. All the shoemakers drawn out to work up some leather taken from some Tories. Little or no duty done.

November 22nd, Wednesday:—This morning a guard sent off to Cape Rouge Ferry, fourteen miles below Point aux Tremble.

November 23d, Thursday:—This morning I went on guard at head quarters. The post arrived this evening from Montreal, by whom we were informed that General Montgomery is on his march to Quebec.

November 24th, Friday:—This morning relieved from guard. Had some snow to-day.

November 23th, Saturday:—This morning three frigates came up the river and anchored off of Point aux Tremble, where we are quartered. Heard from Boston by some gentlemen from Quebec. A frigate arrived here which had a short passage from Boston.

November 25th, Sunday:—This morning the frigate got under way, and went up the river.

November 27th, Monday:—This morning a post arrived at head quarters, who informed us that a number of cannon and some ammunition was landed at St. Anne's thirty miles above Point aux Tremble, which was to be brought down by land. In the afternoon a guard of 60 men were sent off to meet it. I was drawn out to go,—travelled fifteen miles, put up at De Shamble.

November 28th, Tuesday:—Turned out at four o'clock this morning: travelled ten miles; met the ammunition and guns on carriages: marched back to De Shamble; put up.

November 29th, Wednesday:—A bad snow storm which detained us from travelling.

November 30th, Thursday:—The snow deep. Set out this morning. Bad travelling. We arrived at headquarters at Point aux Tremble at dark.

December 1st, Friday—General Montgomery arrived at Point aux Tremble. Came down by water on an armed schooner, accompanied by three men laden with provisions and stores taken up the river. In the afternoon were all ordered down to the chappel where the General is to land, to welcome him on shore. We paid our respects to the General. Received orders to be ready to march at eight o'clock the next morning.

December 2nd, Saturday:—The General gave orders that each man in Colonel Arnold's party have a suit of clothes and one dollar in money as a present given to him. Getting in readiness to march for Quebec. A party of the General's men arrived. I was drawn out to go down the river in a batteau to carry some cannon down. Slept on board the schooner.

December 3d, Sunday:—Bad weather. Josiah Carr, one of our Company, died with sickness this morning. Loaded our boat with cannon and carriages. The wind blows fresh and squally. Set out at dark. Went down within six miles of Quebec and landed.

December 4th, Monday:—To day we landed our cannon and unloaded our boat. We made an attempt to cross the river to get some scaling ladders we left before our retreat. Could not by reason of ice.

December 5th, Tuesday:—This morning we went to St. Foir and took our quarters there, two miles from Quebec.

December 6th, Wednesday:—The most of the army has arrived. We are getting in readiness to lay seige to Quebec. The small-pox is all around us, and there is great danger of its spreading in the army. There are Spies sent out of Quebec every day, and some taken almost every day, both men and women. We have a strong guard set around the city, and last night we took a small schooner that was bound for Quebec loaded with provision.

December 7th, Thursday:—To day we took 15 prisoners. We had several cannon shot fired upon our guards. A bad snow storm.

December 8th, Friday:—This morning we carried two field pieces down to St. Roche's suburbs, against the city gates to prevent the enemy coming out.

December 9th, Saturday:—Employed in getting cannon and mortars ready to carry to St. Roche's, in order to cannonade the city. In the evening the guard was doubled. Thirty-two men out of our company on fatigue. At one o'clock at night opened our battery threw about thirty shells into the city. We had a number of shells and some shot thrown at us. We had one man wounded. We are throwing up breastworks in different places. I am on guard at the Nunnery.

December 10th, Sunday:—This morning at daylight we moved our cannon and mortars from the suburbs. All still at sunrise. In the forenoon the enemy began to play upon us who are on guard and fatigue with cannon and small-arms. About noon the enemy came out of the city and set fire to St. Johns suburbs which burned the rest of the day and part of the night. Our guards took two of those who came out. At night we went down to St. Roche's with five mortars and threw forty shells into the city. The enemy kept up a continual fire upon us with cannon, and threw a number of shells out to us but did no damage.

December 11th, Monday:--We have kept the enemy busy playing upon us from one part of the city, whilst we have been fortifying in another part. We have got our works almost completed. Today we had a man wounded, and a woman killed by a shot from the city. We have got our breastworks finished on the plains. We threw thirty-five shells into the city in the night.

December 12th, Tuesday:--Exceedingly cold. Our guards were moved down towards the city; but little firing on either side today. At night I was on guard. We moved our cannon down to our batteries; getting in readiness to storm the city.

December 13th, Wednesday:--Today the enemy kept a continual firing with cannon and small arms. At night we were employed mounting our cannon on our breastworks. We had a number of shells thrown at us in our breastworks. At midnight we were beat off by the snow.

December 14th, Thursday:--The enemy keep up a continual firing upon us in our breastworks. We had three men killed and seven wounded in our fort. Employed tonight in getting in readiness to play upon the city in the morning.

December 15th, Friday:--Early this morning a hot cannonading began on both sides, which lasted several hours. We sent a flag to the city, but were refused. The firing began again and lasted till dark. We had one of our carriages cut down, and one man killed on our breastworks.

December 16th, Saturday:--Had but little firing today. We had one man killed with grape shot. I am unwell, and have been for three days unfit for duty.

December 17th, Sunday:--I was ordered to the hospital. A bad storm; could not go.

December 18th, Monday:--Myself and four more of our company were carried to the Nunnery hospital. All still on both sides.

December 19th, Tuesday:--Today three of those who came to the hospital with me broke out with the small-pox; I have the same symptoms.

December 20th, Wednesday:--This morning my bedfellow, with myself, were broke out with small-pox; we were carried three miles out in the country out of the camp; I am very ill.

December 21st, Thursday:--The small-pox spreads fast in our army.

December 22nd, Friday:--Poor attendance; no bed to lie on; no medicine to take; troubled much with a sore throat.

December 23d, Saturday:--My distemper works very bad. Does not fill out.

December 24th, Sunday:--I feel much better today; am able to sit up much of the day.

December 25th, Monday:--Christmas; a pleasant day. We have nothing from the camp.

December 26th, Tuesday:--There were two men brought here today with the small-pox.

December 27th, Wednesday:--A man in our room died today with the small-pox. I am getting better every day.

December 28th, Thursday:--All the houses in the neighborhood are full of our soldiers with the small-pox. It goes favorably with the most of them.

December 29th, Friday:--We have nothing from the camp.

December 30th, Saturday:--My distemper leaves me fast. I went to the door today.

December 31st, Sunday:--Heard from the camp that General Montgomery intended to storm the city soon. A bad snow storm. One of our company died of small-pox about twelve o'clock tonight.

Jannary 1st, 1776, Monday:-- About four o'clock this morning we perceived a hot engagement at the city by the blaze of the cannon and small arms, but could hear no report by reason of the wind and storm, it being a violent snow storm. We supposed that General Montgomery had stormed the city. Just after daylight all was still. We are fearful and anxious to hear the transactions of last night. This morning I took my clothes and pack on my back, being very weak and feeble after the small-pox. Returned to the camp. Found all my officers and three of my messmates and almost all the company taken or killed, and the rest in great confusion. Could get no particular account of the siege till the afternoon, when we received the following:

This morning about four o'clock, the time appointed to storm the city, our army divided into different parts to attack. General Montgomery was to storm the upper town and scale the walls, while Colonel Arnold was to cut the pickets leading from the walls to Charles river and enter the lower town as soon as the signal was given. They proceeded; it being dark no discovery was made. They got near the walls, when a heavy fire of cannon and small arms began from the enemy, they being prepared and expecting us this night. Here a number of our men were killed and wounded. The rest not being disheartened rushed on; came to the walls, cannon roaring like thunder and musket balls flying like hail. Our men had nothing for cover. Our General and his Aide-camp and Captain Cheeseman were killed by a charge of grape-shot from the walls, which put this party in great confusion. There appeared no officer to take command. Colonel Camræl came up and ordered them to retreat. Colonel Arnold was wounded and brought off and a number of his men killed or wounded. The rest advanced and cut the pickets, so that with great difficulty they entered the town and took possession of the battery and secured themselves to wait till daylight. Hearing a great shout and the firing cease, and not knowing the occasion, concluded that the General had got in and the city had surrendered. After it was light, to their great disappointment, they found it otherwise. They found themselves surrounded and no retreat, and that they must fall into the hands of their enemies. Thus we were defeated, with the loss of our General and upwards of 400 of our officers and men killed or taken. Every Captain in Colonel Arnold's party was killed or taken, and but four of his men escaped and they invalids.

- January 2nd, Tuesday:—Today Major Meigs, one of our officers taken, came out of the city on parole, and has liberty to stay till Friday and carry the clothes belonging to our men into them. He informs us that our people are used very well.
- January 3rd, Wednesday:—About twelve o'clock last night were alarmed by a report that the enemy had come out upon us. Marched to headquarters and found the alarm false.
- January 4th, Thursday:—The Canadians are daily joining us. The most of our men fit for duty are on guard. We hear that provisions and wood are scarce in the city.
- January 5th, Friday:—We are in expectation every night that the enemy will come out upon us. We took two spies who came out last night. Today Major Meigs went back, according to his parole.
- January 6th, Saturday:—At night we began to build a breastwork with snow to secure us from musket balls if the enemy should come out against us.
- January 7th, Sunday:—Today had orders to carry the packs and clothing belonging to our messmate prisoners to headquarters to be sent to them.
- January 8th, Monday:—This morning we carried the prisoners' packs to headquarters.
- January 9th, Tuesday:—Heard that General Worcester was on his way from Montreal. A bad snow storm today.
- January 10th, Wednesday:—Severely cold and uncomfortable.
- January 11th, Thursday:—Continues cold. In the afternoon we went to the hospital to bury one of our company who died of a wound. At night a bad snow storm.
- January 12th, Friday:—Cold, uncomfortable weather. The snow deep and bad storming. One of our company died with the small pox today.
- January 13th, Saturday:—Cold and squally. Little stirring. Nothing new.
- January 14th, Sunday:—Continues cold and uncomfortable. No remarks.
- January 15th, Monday:—A bad snow-storm, and so cold that a man can scarce get out without freezing.
- January 16th, Tuesday:—We had letters from our friends, the prisoners in the city.
- January 17th, Wednesday:—A cold snowstorm; the snow deep.
- January 18th, Thursday:—Clears off pleasant in the afternoon. I went on guard down to St. Roche's.
- January 19th, Friday:—At night was relieved from guard. This evening some of our guards at St. Roche's set fire to some buildings there that the enemy were going to make use of for firewood.

January 20th. Saturday:—Moderate, but some snow. The enemy were firing some part of the day from the city.

January 21st. Sunday:—A pleasant day. This morning three of our prisoners made their escape from the city.

January 22nd. Monday:—Last night some of our guards at St. Roche's set a number of vessels on fire that lay against the village. In the evening I was on guard at St. Roche's.

January 23rd. Tuesday:—A pleasant day. We had several shot thrown at our guard house; in the afternoon we took three prisoners—merchants belonging to the city; carried them to headquarters. In the evening I was relieved from guard.

January 24th. Wednesday:—Moderate weather. One hundred and forty men arrived from Montreal. At night some of our guards set some houses on fire in St. Roche's suburbs.

January 25th. Thursday:—This day, about noon, 500 of the enemy came out at Place Gate. About 200 advanced almost to our guard house. As soon as we were mustered they retreated in again.

January 26th. Friday:—This day we had orders for all of Col. Arnold's detachment to go down to Bon Poir passage to keep a stationed guard, to prevent the Tories from carrying wood and provisions into the city that way.

January 27th. Saturday:—Exceeding cold weather.

January 28th. Sunday:—Mr. Spring, our chaplain, preached at Camp Dryole.

January 29th. Monday:—Continues cold, but something more moderate in the evening.

January 30th. Tuesday:—This day we had to go down the Bon poir ferry and join Capt. Smith which was not agreeable to our company, we looking upon ourselves as freemen, and have been so since the first of January, refused to go. Our company consisting of fourteen men fit for duty enlisted for two months under Capt. Newhall in Col. Livingston's regiment. In the afternoon were put under guard at headquarters for disobedience of orders.

January 31st. Wednesday:—To day we were tried by a Court Martial, and fined one months pay, and ordered to join Capt. Smith immediately, or be again confined and receive thirty-nine stripes, two minutes allowed to answer in. We finding that arbitrary rule prevailed, concluded to go with Capt. Smith. Then we were released and went to our quarters.

February 1st. Thursday:—This morning we marched down to Bon poir ferry and joined Capt. Smith's guard, much against our will. Last night some of our guards at St. Roche's set some of the buildings on fire. The enemy firing upon them with cannon and small arms, killed one and wounded two men. We were alarmed, went to our rendezvous. When all was still again went back to our quarters.

February 2nd. Friday:—Exceeding cold. A number of the enemy out in St. Roche's gathering up the ruins of burned buildings for fire wood.

February 3rd. Saturday:—The weather almost unendurable by reason of the cold.

February 4th. Sunday:—Reinforcements are daily coming in. Twenty-five men arrived from New England.

February 5th. Monday:—The weather continues extremely cold, it has been so for three days past. At night three of our prisoners made their escape from the city. They brought news of our friends, prisoners in the city, that provision is scarce, that the enemy intends to come out upon us soon, and take our stores.

February 6th. Tuesday:—It continues as cold as ever. There is little stirring by reason of the cold. In the evening we espied a bright light in the city, and another on Bonpoir village. Supposed it to be a signal made by some Tory in order to carry some provisions in across the river. A party was sent from our guard to Bonpoir to find out the occasion of the light. Before we had gone far the light was gone. We marched down to a Tories house where we supposed the light was made and set a guard this night. In the morning we returned back to our quarters.

February 7th. Wednesday:—Continues as cold as ever.

February 8th. Thursday:—A pleasant day. A large number of the enemy are out in St. Roche's picking up the ruins of burnt buildings for fuel.

We had several shells thrown at our guard house, but they did no damage.

February 9th, Friday:—A severe snow storm came on this afternoon, increasing this evening.

February 10th, Saturday:—The storm continues. Such a storm, I believe, never was known in New England. Two of our men nearly perished going after provisions.

February 11th, Sunday:—It clears off pleasant. Our commander sent a flag to the city today. The enemy did not fire upon him, but gave him ill treatment and refused to receive any letters from him.

February 12th, Monday: Pleasant sun, but cold, which is nothing strange in this country.

February 13th, Tuesday This morning one of our prisoners made his escape from the city. Two British soldiers deserted and came with him.

February 14th, Wednesday:—A pleasant day, and the sun is so warm that snow gives a little on the roofs of the houses, which is something remarkable. We had a number of shots fired at our guardhouse, but did no damage. Some troops arrived from New England.

February 15th, Thursday:—Raw, cold weather. Today we had a number of shots fired at our guardhouse, but received no damage. This evening six of our prisoners made their escape from the city, and brought one deserter with them. In the evening we had some shells thrown at our guardhouse, but received no damage.

February 16th, Friday:—We had a number more shot fired at our guardhouse to day, but none have done us any damage yet.

February 17th, Saturday:—A cold, sharp air. We have shot flying around our guardhouse every day from the enemy, but have received no damage yet.

February 18th Sunday:—We had a severe cold night and it continues cold to day.

February 19th, Monday:—Clear, cold weather; all still.

February 20th, Tuesday:—A moderately pleasant day. We had a number of shot fired at us today. Not a shot has struck our house yet.

February 21st, Wednesday:—Continues pleasant. This morning a hot cannonading began on both sides, which lasted some hours: we received no damage.

February 22nd, Thursday:—A cold day. Our guard divided into two companies. Set another guard below us, one mile's distance.

February 23rd, Friday:—Cold, uncomfortable weather.

February 24th, Saturday:—A number of the enemy are out in St. John's suburbs, taking down the buildings for fire wood.

February 25, Sunday:—About nine o'clock last evening had orders to lay on our arms and double our guards, as there is a movement among the enemy. We kept a good lookout, but all still.

February 26th, Monday:—There is a brisk firing in the city with small arms.

February 27, Tuesday:—A warm, pleasant day; the snow beginning to thaw; at night we had some rain.

February 28th, Wednesday:—Continues rainy; the going is exceeding bad.

February 29th, Thursday:—This morning our company had orders to go to Bouponr village to join a guard with Captain Bailly and relieve a French guard. We went down and took our quarters in a house by the river side.

March 1st, Friday:—Extremely cold. In the afternoon we had a number of shot fired at our guard house, but did no damage.

March 2nd, Saturday:—Thick weather and some snow; clears off pleasant in the afternoon.

March 3d, Sunday:—Severe cold. In the evening we took three prisoners who came out of the city.

March 4th, Monday:—Uncomfortable weather; in the evening we had a heavy rain.

March 5th, Tuesday:—Continues rainy. This morning we hoisted a red flag before the city. At night a bad storm of snow, with a hard gale of wind at northeast.

March 6th, Wednesday:—We had some rain this morning, but cold. We received our pay of Captain Smith for one month.

- March 7th, Thursday:—Pleasant weather.
- March 8th, Friday:—Some troops arrived from Philadelphia.
- March 9th, Saturday:—The enemy are busy cutting a channel in the ice to make a passage into the lower town.
- March 10th, Sunday:—Cold, uncomfortable weather.
- March 11th, Monday:—A pleasant morning. This afternoon our house took fire on the roof; with much difficulty we put it out.
- March 12th, Tuesday:—A cold snowstorm and hard gale of wind; it clears off this morning.
- March 13th, Wednesday:—This afternoon a party of the enemy came out of the city on a party of our men at Wolfe's cave, on fatigue. After a small skirmish the enemy went in again.
- March 14th, Thursday:—This afternoon our General sent a flag to the city. The enemy would take no letters from him, and ordered him back again, or they would fire on him immediately.
- March 15th, Friday:—A pleasant day.
- March 16th, Saturday:—We are making preparations for another attack on the city; collecting fascines and other materials to build batteries as soon as the weather will permit.
- March 17th, Sunday:—It being St. Patrick's day we had the curiosity to go to Mass in Bonpoir.
- March 18th, Monday:—A brisk firing with cannon and small arms in the city.
- March 19, Tuesday:—To day we had one piece of cannon and two howitzers come into camp.
- March 20th, Wednesday:—Troops are daily coming in to our assistance from various parts. One large company came in today.
- March 21st, Thursday:—Cold uncomfortable weather. Our battery at Point Levi is almost completed.
- March 22d, Friday:—A hot firing began this morning in the city upon our men at Point Levi, at work on the battery and continued all the forenoon. Three companies more are ordered on to Point Levi.
- March 23d, Saturday:—We had information this morning that a party of the enemy had gone down the river by water after provision. About one hundred and fifty men were sent down to obstruct them and three companies of Canadians were sent to Orleans to strengthen our guards there.
- March 24th, Sunday:—A cold stormy day. One of our prisoners belonging to Captain Lane's artillery made his escape from the city.
- March 25th, Monday:—We had a number of shot fired from the city at our battery at Point Levi. One company arrived in camp from the Jerseys.
- March 26th, Tuesday:—We heard from the party down the river. They have had a skirmish with the enemy and have taken a party of thirty men without any loss on our side, only three men wounded. About two hundred more were sent to reinforce our party down the river. Upwards of one hundred cannon were discharged within a few minutes in the city and some shells thrown at our troops at Point Levi.
- March 27th, Wednesday:—This morning about 11 o'clock our house took fire on the roof the wind blowing fresh at North West, the fire spread fast, we saw no possibility of saving the house, and went to clearing it as fast as possible. It was soon after burned down. We moved up to Bonpoir village. This afternoon some prisoners taken down the river were brought to headquarters.
- March 28th, Thursday:—Uncomfortable weather. Raw cold wind for several days.
- March 29th, Friday:—Some firing at our troops at Point Levi from the city.
- March 30th, Saturday:—One of the guard at the lower guard house was killed by a cannon ball from the city. A number of the enemy came out on St. John's. We went down to them, after a short skirmish with them they went in again. We received no damage.
- March 31st, Sunday:—Rev. Mr. Briggs came to our quarters and gave us a discourse from 36th Psalms and 7th verse.
- April 1st, Monday:—General Worcester arrived at camp; we lost one man, killed at Point Levi with a cannon ball from the city.
- April 2nd, Tuesday:—We are at work building batteries at different places.

April 3rd, Wednesday:— This morning we opened our battery at Point Levi; there was a hot cannonading on both sides all day; we received no damage; we had some rain in the evening; the snow is now five feet deep on a level.

April 4th, Thursday:—We had cannonading on both sides to-day.

April 5th, Friday:—We began to work on the battery at Bonpoir ferry. The enemy discovered us and fired on us but did no damage.

April 6th, Saturday:—This night all our company was on fatigue at the passage battery; two twelve-pound cannons were brought to the battery.

April 7th, Sunday:—A bad storm of hail and rain; no stirring to-day.

April 8th, Monday:—We fired several shot from our battery at Point Levi.

April 9th, Tuesday:—At work on the passage battery hauling fascines and plank for platforms.

April 10th, Wednesday:—A pleasant warm day!

April 11th, Thursday:—Bad stirring! The snow goes away fast; the ground overflowed with water.

April 12th, Friday:—We have an easterly wind that carries off the snow and ice fast.

April 13th, Saturday:—It is bad travelling, by reason of the water being in many places in the road three feet deep; the ground begins to appear on the top of some of the hills.

April 14th, Sunday:—But little done on our battery on account of the badness of the road.

April 15th, Monday:—The time of our last engagement has expired; we intend to set out for New England soon.

April 16th, Tuesday:—We had an invitation today from the officers of Col. Livingston's regiment to go to Bonpoir; they treated us handsomely; after going through the manual exercise we returned to our quarters.

April 17th, Wednesday:—The general desires that we would stay a few days more in camp.

April 18th, Thursday:—Our company went to headquarters to get a pass to go home. By the general's desire we concluded to stay a few days longer; we have two fine ships at Orleans with which at a convenient time we intend to burn shipping in the lower town; a woman belonging to the Pennsylvania troops was killed to-day by accident—a soldier carelessly snapping his musket which proved to be loaded.

April 19th, Friday:—Cold, uncomfortable weather! The enemy fired several shots at our guard house at Bonpoir ferry and struck the house two or three times.

April 20th, Saturday:—I received four pounds of Capt. Smith: the enemy began a brisk fire upon our guard house at the ferry at different parts of the city; damaged the house much; drove us out of it into the battery but hurt no man.

April 21st, Sunday:—The enemy have almost beat our guard house down at the ferry, although it is very strong, nearly three feet thick through with stone; we heard the Americans had taken Boston.

April 22nd, Monday:—This morning we opened our battery at Bonpoir ferry, fired a number of shot into the city and received some from it; being stormy in the afternoon the firing ceased on both sides; 150 men arrived from Montreal on batteaux.

April 23d, Tuesday:—A hot cannonading began on both sides this morning; we opened a bomb battery in the evening and threw a number of shells into the city.

April 24th, Wednesday:—This morning we began to fire hot shot from the ferry battery; as one of our men was ramming home a cartridge in one of the guns—we had fired hot shot out of it—the piece not being well sponged—the cartridge took fire and mortally wounded the man.

April 25th, Thursday:—We have kept a steady cannonading from the batteries for three days past.

April 26th, Friday:—A storm of rain; but little firing on either side to-day; we split a twelve-pounder in our battery at the ferry which wounded a number, but none mortally.

April 27th, Saturday:—This morning we mounted a brass twenty-four-pound cannon in the ferry battery—discharged her once and broke the axletree, which was all we fired to-day.

- April 28th, Sunday:—Fine pleasant weather; a number of troops arrived in camp from New England; we have a steady cannonading on both sides today.
- April 29th, Monday:—A number of the New York troops are discharged and are to set off for home up the river by water to-morrow morning. This morning we mounted our Brass piece again and got in readiness for a warm fire in the morning.
- April 30th, Tuesday:—Thick rainy weather. No firing today on either side. Gen. Thomas is expected in camp with a large reinforcement; when he arrives we that are left of Col. Arnold's detachment are to be discharged.
- May 1st, Wednesday:—We had snow last night. A raw cold day. But little firing on either side for some days past.
- May 2d, Thursday:—Gen. Thomas arrived in camp with five hundred men. We had a report that there is a British fleet in the river.
- May 3d, Friday:—Our Captain went to headquarters to get a pass for us to go home, he got a promise of one. In the evening we brought up some of our fireships against the city, and set them on fire, but being too late in the tide did no execution.
- May 4th, Saturday:—The Canadians troops are all called into headquarters. It is supposed that there will be another attack on the city soon. Our captain got our discharge and a pass for us to march home.
- May 5th, Sunday:—We marched to Head Quarters to get in readiness to march home.
- May 6th, Monday:—This morning three frigates came up the river, anchored before the city. We drew four days provisions. At three o'clock marched for home. The frigates firing a party salute. We marched up as far as Point aux Tremble. An express overtook us and told us that the whole army was on the retreat. That the enemy came out and drove all our army off the ground, took our cannon and a number of our sick. We marched on five miles farther and put up being much fatigued.
- May 7th, Tuesday:—We set out before daybreak. All our army is on a retreat, followed by three ships. Some of our men were taken at Point aux Tremble, and a schooner and a brig which we have had in possession all winter. The frigates are beating up the river. We were stopped at Shambo till afternoon, then we set out again and marched the greater part of the night.
- May 8th, Wednesday:—Our army stopped at Point Shambo in order to make a stand against the enemy. We marched and got within three miles of Three Rivers when we put up.
- May 9th, Thursday:—We came to Three Rivers this morning. I am much beat out and so lame I can scarcely walk one step. I fell in with one Mr. Holsted, a gentleman from Quebec who has got his family with him, and is going to move to New York. I got into his boat with his family. About noon set out from Three Rivers and went twenty-seven miles up the river.
- May 10th, Friday:—We set out early in the morning; crossed a lake in the river when we met with some difficulty, it being squally and we a good distance from land. We arrived at night within two miles of the river Sorrel.
- May 11th, Saturday:—We arrived at Sorrel river this morning, tarried all day waiting for a batteaux to proceed up the river. Here is a Prussian general and a number of troops fortifying the mouth of the river.
- May 12th, Sunday: We set out about nine o'clock, went about twenty miles up the river to a village called St. Dennis, where we tarried all night.
- May 13th, Monday:—We had a head wind, got but a little way up the river. We put up at a village called St. Charles, about three leagues from Fort Shambole.
- May 14th, Tuesday:—We arrived at Fort Shambole this afternoon, unloaded our boats and tarried in the Fort tonight.
- May 15th, Wednesday:—This afternoon we set out by land, arrived at St. John's Fort, about nine o'clock and put up.
- May 16th, Our company has gone over the lake, they set out last night. I am detained for a passage, there is no provision to be had here. My musket was seized; valued at ten dollars.
- May 17th, Friday:—Mr. Holsted and his family have arrived here. I expect to go over the lake with them, but can get no boat at present.

May 18th, Saturday:—There is an Indian canoe going over the lake. I have got liberty to go in her. We set out about nine from St. Johns; went about 30 miles up the lake to the white house and stopped all night. We met with some provisions at the Isle of Norce.

May 19th, Sunday:—We set out at daylight, went about 15 miles. The wind blew hard against us, we put ashore on an island to wait until it is more moderate. A little before night we set out again; went a few miles to another island, and there we tarried all night.

May 20th, Monday:—Pleasant morning; we set out early—got within about 12 miles of Crown Point; the wind blew so hard against us that we had liked to have perished before we could get to the land. We left our boat and set out in the woods to travel to Crown Point. Travelled about 10 miles, found a house where we tarried all night.

May 21st, Tuesday:—We set out in the woods again, travelled until noon, came to a house where we tarried until sunset, then we crossed over a bay to Crown Point.

May 22nd, Wednesday:—This morning five of us in company crossed the lake from C. P., took a path in the woods leading to No. 4. We travelled to Otter Creek and put up.

May 23rd, Thursday:—We had some rain this morning, which detained us a few hours. We set out, travelled to Derum, put up at a public house.

May 24th, Friday:—Set out this morning; travelled twenty-seven miles to Cavendish, put up at a public house.

May 25th, Saturday:—Set out this morning; came to No. 4 ferry. In the afternoon crossed over, made a stop at No. 4; then we travelled about two miles to Major Bellows', and put up at a public house.

May 26th, Sunday:—We set out early in the morning; travelled through Walpole, and here we had a rainy day. Came to Swansy and put up.

May 27th, Monday:—Set out early in the morning. Bad travelling. Travelled through Fitz William. At night came to Ashburnham and put up.

May 28th, Tuesday:—Set out this morning. Travelled through Westminster and Lunenburg; came to Littleton and put up.

May 29th, Wednesday:—Set out in the morning; travelled to Concord, when I overtook some of my messmates, whom I have not seen since I was at Three Rivers. Set out again; travelled through Billerica; came to Andover and put up.

May 30th, Thursday:—Set out this morning; travelled through Boxford and Bradford. About twelve o'clock arrived at Newburyport. Found all friends well.

Supplementary Note to Caleb Haskell's Diary:—Assuming it may be of interest to know the distances over which Caleb Haskell travelled, I add the following:—

58 miles from mouth Kennebec river to Fort Weston.

18 miles from Fort Weston to Fort Halifax.

20 miles from Fort Halifax to Meconick carrying place.

9 miles from Meconick carrying place to Norridgewalk.

19 miles from Norridgewalk to Corretunkers carrying place.

18 miles from Corretunkers carrying place to the Great carrying place.

14 miles across the Great carrying place to Dead river.

86 miles up Dead river to the first pond.

8 miles across the ponds and carrying places to Chandieu streams.

74 miles from Chandieu streams to the first inhabitants.

54 miles from Sattigan to Quebec.

150 miles from Newburyport to Kennebeck.

538 miles from Newburyport to the City of Quebec.

Captain Ezra Lunts' company, in which Caleb Haskell played the role of Fifer, was composed exclusively of Newburyport soldiers, excepting one or two credited to Newbury. The men really belonged, in part, to Newbury, but appear to have almost all enlisted on the quota of Newburyport. Newbury, at that time, included seven-eighths of the present territory of Newburyport and where more than a third of the inhabitants dwell. The company was one of the finest bands of men ever enlisted in a noble cause. The commander was a stage driver and for some time the publisher of the "Essex Journal," the newspaper started in Newburyport by Isaiah Thomas.

The first lieutenant of the company was a brother of the captain, and he also kept an interesting diary of the service rendered by the company during the year 1775, which was, in 1881, in possession of his grandson, Daniel Lunt, of Oldtown. (Newbury.) and which has been printed by Dr. S. A. Green of Boston. The story goes that the company was started in the Old South church after a stirring discourse from Rev. Jonathan Parsons, the pastor, Captain Lunt being the first to volunteer. Captain Lunt afterwards did most excellent service for his country in various positions of trust in the army during the whole of the war. His company formed one of the eight of Col. Moses Little's (17th) regiment. The roll of the members may be found at the State House, Boston, in at least two collections, one dated in April, 1776 but giving the service for May 2d, 1775, to August 1st, 1775, and the other one which are called the "coat rolls", which was made out on the first of October, 1775. This last gives the names of 20 men, including our diarist who had joined the Quebec expedition. The names are familiar ones to the ears of Newbury't, some of whom also have descendants and representatives in Deer Isle and vicinity. The first roll shows our friend Haskell as having been one of the four who furnished music for the band of patriots, though afterwards, as stated in the second roll, he became a private. There were 66 members entered on the first roll, Caleb Haskell, Fifer, enlisting May 2nd to serve to Aug. 1st, 1775, but the second roll is more interesting as giving the ages and correcting some of the mistakes in the names. It is a roll of the men who had enlisted for 8 months and were entitled to coats from the province. All these rolls at the State House have a column headed "Quebec". In this column are placed all men who had joined the expedition the month before, they evidently being considered as on detached service and still members of their respective companies. The latter roll includes in those marked "Quebec", Caleb Haskell, Private, enlisted May 2, aged 21 years.

The simple narrative of our diarist does not adorn the sufferings endured by the band with the romance of heroism, but his mention of one company having to subsist on the flesh of a dog was only one of the terrible privations undergone. The grand attempt of Arnold's band could not be more fitly commemorated than by the following beautiful lines published by an anonymous writer in the New York Journal of Commerce just before the breaking out of the rebellion. No fitter time could have been selected for this composition, than then, when the recital of such valorous deeds of their ancestors might well influence the military spirit of New England to undertake the terrible ordeal of the strife against slavery:

They marched with Arnold at their head,
Our soldiers true and brave,
To far off heights of Canada,
By wood and rock and wave.
They left the scenes behind perchance
They might not see again;
The homesteads fair, the fields which smiled
With autumn's ripened grain;
And forth they marched to meet the foe,
The invader's course to check,
When the autumn leaves were brightening
Along the Kennebec.

On through the deep and darkening wood,
Through bush and brake and brier,
The wolf-howl round their path by day,
By night beyond their fire,—
Their camp fire where, all travel-worn,
When fording lake and stream
Chilled with the wave, with hunger faint,
They laid them down to dream
Of those dear homes they left behind;
A dim and lessening speck,
When they marched away to Canada,
Beside the Kennebec.

And one, a brave and noble boy,
With kindling cheek and eye,
Whose smile and voice brought light to all,
Lay down at last to die;
To die of hunger's gnawing pain,
A fate that some must share,

3384

